



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

### Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

### About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>



LC 58.154

**Harvard College Library**

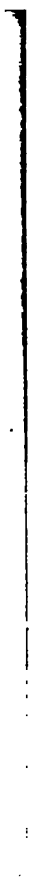


From the  
**CONSTANTIUS FUND**

Bequeathed by  
**Evangelinus Apostolides Sophocles**  
Tutor and Professor of Greek  
1842-1883

For Greek, Latin, and Arabic  
*Literature*









Clarendon Press Series

MARCUS TULLIUS CICERO  
PHILIPPIC ORATIONS  
I, II, III, V, VII

*JOHN R. KING*



**HENRY FROWDE, M.A.**

**PUBLISHER TO THE UNIVERSITY OF OXFORD**



**LONDON, EDINBURGH, AND NEW YORK**

°  
O

Clarendon Press Series

MARCUS TULLIUS CICERO  
PHILIPPIC ORATIONS  
I, II, III, V, VII

*WITH ENGLISH NOTES*

BY

*Richard*

JOHN R. KING, M.A.

FELLOW AND TUTOR OF ORIEL COLLEGE, OXFORD

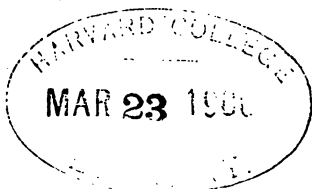
PART I.—TEXT AND INTRODUCTION

Oxford

AT THE CLARENDON PRESS

1899

Lc 38.154



*Constantius fund*

**Oxford**

**PRINTED AT THE CLARENDON PRESS**

**BY HORACE HART, M.A.**

**PRINTER TO THE UNIVERSITY**

7119  
3120  
28

## PREFACE

---

THE present volume contains the more important of the Philippic Orations of Cicero, setting before us his line of policy from the death of Caesar to the early part of February 43 B. C., during which time Cicero was the acknowledged leader of the constitutional party in the Senate. These orations are of especial value, not only as bringing out most strongly Cicero's power as an orator, and his importance in the State during the most honourable portion of his life, but also as illustrating a period of history concerning which we have but little contemporary information.

The notes and introductions are taken almost entirely from the same Editor's larger edition of the whole series of orations against Antony. The text is in the main that of Halm, in the second edition of Orelli's text. In some places, which have been noted, the reading of the Vatican Codex, the most important MS. of these orations, has been restored.

OXFORD,  
*August*, 1898.



## PRINCIPAL EVENTS IN THE LIFE OF CICERO

---

B. C.

106. Birth of Cicero at Arpinum. Jan. 3.
91. Cicero assumed the 'toga virilis.'
81. Cicero delivered his first oration, *pro P. Quinctio*.
79. Cicero went to study philosophy and rhetoric at Athens.
77. Cicero married Terentia.
75. Quaestorship in Sicily.
70. Action against Gaius Verres.
69. Aedileship.
66. Praetorship. Speech *de Imperio Cn. Pompeii*.
64. Marriage of Tullia to C. Calpurnius Piso.
63. Consulship of Cicero. Catiline conspiracy.
58. Cicero went into exile.
57. His recall from exile.
56. Second marriage of Tullia, to Furius Crassipes.
53. Cicero was elected augur.
51. Cicero went to Cilicia as proconsul.
50. *Supplicatio* in honour of Cicero. Tullia's third marriage to P. Cornelius Dolabella.
49. Cicero returned to Rome, but retired to Athens when Caesar crossed the Rubicon.
47. Cicero was reconciled to Caesar, and returned to Rome.
46. Marriage of Cicero to Publilia, and their divorce. Death of Tullia.
44. Death of Caesar. Cicero delivered the first, third, and fourth Philippic Orations, and published the second.
43. The remaining Philippic Orations. Cicero was murdered at Formiae, Dec. 7.



SELECTIONS FROM  
THE  
PHILIPPIC ORATIONS  
OF  
M. TULLIUS CICERO

---

INTRODUCTION TO THE FIRST ORATION.

TO understand the bearing of the Philippic orations of Cicero, it is necessary shortly to review the course of events at Rome, consequent on the assassination of Julius Caesar, March 15th, 44 B.C. On the evening of the same day, finding it impossible to gain the confidence or the sympathy of the mass of the citizens, the conspirators, at the instigation of Decimus Brutus, repaired to the Capitol, where they were joined by Cicero and other nobles ; while Lepidus, the Master of the Horse, occupied the Forum with an armed force, and sent an assurance of support to Antony. In the meantime the body of Caesar was carried home, and something like quiet was restored. During the ensuing night Antony opened negotiations with Lepidus, securing his support by the promise of the vacant office of pontifex maximus : while his own position was strengthened by his receiving from Calpurnia, Caesar's widow, all the dictator's private papers, and treasure to the amount of 4000 talents.

The next day the liberators, encouraged by the avowed support of Dolabella, who claimed the consulship which Caesar's



death left vacant, and to which he had been already nominated as his successor, resolved again to appeal to the people, and made M. Brutus their spokesman. He was coldly received, and they were obliged to return to the Capitol, while Antony took the opportunity of seizing the public treasure in the temple of Ops, amounting to seven hundred millions of sesterces (some-what more than 6,000,000*l.*). The next day (March 17), on the invitation of the conspirators, he summoned the senate to meet in the temple of Tellus, near his own house in the Carinae. To add to his security he filled the Forum with troops, an excuse for the precaution being afforded by the violence which the mob had offered to the praetor, Cornelius Cinna, when he appeared among them in his official robes. The result of a very stormy debate was a resolution that no investigation should be made into Caesar's murder; but that all the ordinances and arrangements which he had made, '*acta Caesaris*,' should be ratified. This policy was supported by Cicero, as a necessary compromise, and was acquiesced in by the liberators, though it was manifest that it left the whole power in the hands of Antony. A public funeral was further decreed to Caesar, on the motion of his father-in-law, L. Calpurnius Piso. These measures were confirmed by the people, assembled in the Forum; and the conspirators were invited to come down from the Capitol, Antony sending his own son as a hostage for their security. On the following day another meeting of the senate was held, and the distribution of the provinces, as arranged by Caesar, was again confirmed. By this assignment M. Brutus received Macedonia, and C. Cassius Syria, though they could not properly enter into possession of them till the expiration of their office of praetor. Decimus Brutus succeeded to Cisalpine Gaul, Cimber to Bithynia, and Trebonius to Asia.

The next event was the funeral of Caesar, which Antony artfully employed as a means of stirring up the fury of the people against his murderers. Entitled by his position as Consul to pronounce the funeral oration over his colleague, as the body lay in the Forum, previously to its being carried to the pyre prepared for it in the Campus Martius, he roused

their feelings by recounting the honours of the dictator, which were reflected on the whole Roman people, and the violated oath whereby his murderers had sworn to defend him. Excited to frenzy by his speech, and yet more by hearing the tenour of Caesar's will, and his munificent bequests to the Roman people, the crowd refused to allow the body to be removed outside the city walls, and burned it on a hastily raised pyre in the midst of the Forum itself. The excitement rapidly spread. The houses of the liberators were attacked; Helvius Cinna, an adherent of Caesar, was torn in pieces in mistake for the praetor L. Cornelius Cinna, and the tumult did not cease till the people were convinced that the principal conspirators had fled, and were for the present beyond their reach.

The advantage which Antony had gained by the course of events at Caesar's funeral he further secured by the moderation of his subsequent conduct. He did not attempt to extend the amnesty to any of the political exiles, with the single exception of Sextus Clodius, a client and chief agent of the notorious Publius Clodius, whose widow Fulvia Antony had married as his third wife. He declared that no exemptions from tribute had been granted to any cities. He consented to the proposal of Sulpicius that no further 'acts' of Caesar should be ratified. His popularity culminated when he proposed that the office of dictator should be abolished for ever. In the beginning of April he did good service to the state by crushing a disturbance raised by one Herophilus, who pretended to be a grandson of Marius, and whom he put to death without a trial (1. 2, 5). Emboldened by his success, he began to make unscrupulous use of Caesar's papers, urging the pleasure of the dictator for every measure or appointment which might suit his purpose, and not hesitating to forge supposititious memoranda, when no convenient documents could be found among the genuine 'acta Caesaris.' In addition to the favour which he thus acquired, both among citizens and provinces on whom he conferred benefits, he presently added to his personal security by the usual tyrant's resource of a body-guard of 6000 soldiers, which the senate were persuaded to allow him, and he sought for popularity

among the veterans by a new assignment of lands to them in Campania, whither he himself proceeded to superintend in person the execution of his measure.

Dolabella took this opportunity of thwarting the policy of Antony in the city; overthrowing all the memorials of Caesar which existed within its walls, even the altar raised in his honour in the Forum, and the marble pillar which marked the place of his tumultuous funeral. He repressed every popular demonstration of the Caesarian party, and aided the cause of the patriots in a manner that called forth the warmest eulogies from Cicero himself (Att. 14. 15, 2).

At this crisis Octavius appeared upon the scene. He had received the news of his great-uncle's murder in Epirus, where he was completing his military education in the camp at Apollonia. Urged by his mother Atia to return to Rome at once, he crossed the sea without delay, and landing near Lupiae in Calabria, he remained there till the receipt of a copy of Caesar's will emboldened him to advance to Brundisium, and present himself to the garrison in that place as C. Iulius Caesar Octavianus, the dictator's adopted son. He was warmly received by the veterans, and encouraged to send a formal notification of his claims to the senate and the leaders of the two parties. Following this up by a cautious advance towards Rome, at Naples he met Cicero, who gladly welcomed a new rival to Antony. About the beginning of May he entered Rome, where he had already made a favourable impression by undertaking the expense of certain shows exhibited in honour of Caesar at the festival of the Parilia, on the 21st of April. This impression he confirmed by paying assiduous court to the individual senators, and by undertaking to pay the bequests of Caesar to the people. Antony was absent from Rome, but hearing of Octavius' growing popularity, he hastened back to the city, and about the middle of the month he had an interview with Octavius, in which the latter claimed the money of the dictator which Antony had appropriated. Antony refused to refund it, on the ground that it was public treasure, when Octavius took upon himself the payment of the legacies, as well as the

exhibition of shows at the dedication of the temple which Caesar had built in honour of Venus Genitrix.

Meanwhile M. Brutus and Cassius had retired from the city to Lanuvium, probably at the time of the disturbances caused by the Pseudo-Marius. Decimus Brutus, in defiance of the Consul, assumed the government of Cisalpine Gaul, and Trebonius and Cimber took possession of their respective provinces of Asia and Bithynia. In the absence of the liberator, Antony persuaded the senate to alter the distribution of the provinces, so far as to transfer Syria and Macedonia from Cassius and Brutus to Dolabella and himself. In compensation they were offered the privilege of supplying the city with corn from Sicily and Asia. This they were unwilling to accept, and made the necessity of preparing for it an excuse for lingering in Italy, till they had made one more unsuccessful attempt to conciliate popular favour by the magnificence of the 'Ludi Apollinares,' exhibited at the expense of Brutus as city praetor. The failure of this effort induced them at length to abandon hopes of remaining longer in Italy, and Cicero, feeling that the prospects of the republican party were for the present crushed, and that he himself was not wholly free from danger, determined to avail himself of a 'legatio' which Dolabella had given him, and to go to Greece till the beginning of the next year, when he hoped for more success under the administration of the new Consuls, Hirtius and Pansa. He spent a single day among his friends in Sicily, and thence set sail for Greece on the 2nd of August, but was driven back to Leucopetra, whither tidings were brought him that a change had come over the face of affairs; that the senate had been summoned for the 1st of August; and that rumours were rife that Brutus and Cassius were likely to come to an understanding with Antony. This news changed his plans once more; he resolved to go at once to Rome, and was not even deterred by an interview with Brutus at Velia, in which he learned the defeat of the republican party in the meeting of the 1st of August from which they had hoped so much. He entered Rome on the 31st of August, and found that Antony had summoned the senate for the following day.

## 6     *INTRODUCTION TO THE FIRST ORATION*

Cicero, after some hesitation, resolved not to attend, pleading fatigue and sickness to the Consuls, while to his friends he urged the impossibility of his appearing as a witness of the honours which were to be proposed to Caesar. His real reason appears to have been an unwillingness to take the initiative in the contest between himself and Antony which was now inevitable. In his absence the Consul uttered the most violent invective against him, upbraiding him with cowardice in staying away, and even threatening the demolition of his house. He then retired to his villa at Tibur; but Dolabella summoned the senate to meet on the following day in the temple of Concord, when Cicero delivered his first Philippic oration against Antony. The tone of it is moderate, compared with that of those which follow. He seems unwilling to close every door of peace between himself and his antagonist; and though he attacks his public policy unsparingly, he abstains as yet from any personal abuse, such as is conspicuous in all the rest of these orations.

# M. TULLII CICERONIS

IN

## M. ANTONIUM

### ORATIONUM PHILIPPICARUM LIBRI SELECTI



#### LIBER PRIMUS.

**1** ANTE quam de re publica, patres conscripti, dicam ea,  
**1** quae dicenda hoc tempore arbitror, exponam vobis breviter  
consilium et profectionis et reversionis meae. Ego cum  
sperarem aliquando ad vestrum consilium auctoritatemque  
rem publicam esse revocatam, manendum mihi statuebam **5**  
quasi in vigilia quadam consulari ac senatoria. Nec vero  
usquam discedebam nec a re publica deiiciebam oculos ex  
eo die, quo in aedem Telluris convocati sumus. In quo  
templo, quantum in me fuit, ieci fundamenta pacis Athenien-  
siumque renovavi vetus exemplum; Graecum etiam verbum **10**  
usurpavi, quo tum in sedandis discordiis usa erat civitas illa,  
atque omnem memoriam discordiarum oblivione sempiterna  
**2** delendam censi. Praeclara tum oratio M. Antonii, egregia  
etiam voluntas; pax denique per eum et per liberos eius  
cum praestantissimis civibus confirmata est. Atque his **15**  
principiis reliqua consentiebant. Ad deliberationes eas, quas  
habebat domi de re publica, principes civitatis adhibebat;

ad hunc ordinem res optimas deferebat; nihil tum, nisi quod erat notum omnibus, in C. Caesaris commentariis reperiebatur, summa constantia ad ea quae quaesita erant, respondebat. Num qui exsules restituti? Unum aiebat, praeterea neminem. <sup>3</sup>  
<sup>5</sup> Num immunitates datae? Nullae, respondebat. Assentiri etiam nos Ser. Sulpicio, clarissimo viro, voluit, ne qua tabula post Idus Martias ullius decreti Caesaris aut beneficii figeretur. Multa praeterea<sup>v. l. b.</sup> eaque praeclara; ad singulare enim M. Antonii factum festinat oratio. Dictaturam, quae <sup>10</sup> iam vim regiae potestatis obsederat, funditus ex re publica sustulit, de qua ne sententias quidem diximus; scriptum senatus consultum, quod fieri vellet, attulit, quo recitato auctoritatem eius summo studio secuti sumus eique amplissimis verbis per senatus consultum gratias egimus. <sup>15</sup> Lux quaedam videbatur oblata, non modo regno, quod <sup>2</sup> pertuleramus, sed etiam regni timore sublato; magnumque <sup>4</sup> pignus ab eo rei publicae datum, se liberam civitatem esse velle, cum dictatoris nomen, quod saepe iustum fuisset, propter perpetuae dictaturae recentem memoriam funditus <sup>20</sup> ex re publica sustulisset. Liberatus periculo caedis paucis <sup>5</sup> post diebus senatus; uncus impactus est fugitivo illi, qui in Marii nomen invaserat. Atque haec omnia communiter cum collega: alia porro propria Dolabellae, quae, nisi collega afuisset, credo iis futura fuisse communia. Nam cum <sup>25</sup> serperet in urbem infinitum malum idque manaret in dies latius, idemque bustum in foro facerent, qui illam insepultam sepulturam effecerant, et quotidie magis magisque perditiones homines cum sui similibus servis tectis ac templis urbis minitarentur, talis animadversio fuit Dolabellae cum in <sup>30</sup> audaces sceleratosque servos, tum in impuros et nefarios liberos, talisque eversio illius execratae columnae, ut mihi mirum videatur tam valde reliquum tempus ab illo uno die dissensisse. Ecce enim Kalendis Iuniis, quibus ut adessemus <sup>6</sup>

edixerant, mutata omnia : nihil per senatum, multa et magna per populum, et absente populo et invito. Consules designati negabant se audere in senatum venire ; patriae liberatores urbe carebant ea, cuius a cervicibus iugum servile deiecerant, quos tamen ipsi consules in contionibus et in omni sermone 5 laudabant ; veterani qui appellabantur, quibus hic ordo diligentissime caverat, non ad conservationem earum rerum, quas habebant, sed ad spem novarum praedarum incitabantur. Quae cum audire malletm quam videre, haberemque ius legationis liberum, ea mente discessi, ut adessem Kalendis 10 Ianuariis, quod initium senatus cogendi fore videbatur.

3 Exposui, patres conscripti, profectionis consilium : nunc  
7 reversionis, quae plus admirationis habet, breviter exponam. Cum Brundisium iterque illud, quod tritum in Graeciam est, non sine causa vitavissem, Kalendis Sextilibus veni Syracusas, 15 quod ab ea urbe transmissio in Graeciam laudabatur : quae tamen urbs mihi coniunctissima plus una me nocte cupiens retinere non potuit. Veritus sum ne meus repentinus ad meos necessarios adventus suspicionis aliquid afferret, si essem commoratus. Cum autem me ex Sicilia ad Leucopetra- 20 tram, quod est promontorium agri Regini venti detulissent, ab eo loco conscendi ut transmitterem ; nec ita multum pro- vectus reiectus austro sum in eum ipsum locum, unde con- 25 scenderam. Cumque intempesta nox esset mansissemque in villa P. Valerii, comitis et familiaris mei, postridieque apud 25 eundem ventum expectans manerem, municipes Regini complures ad me venerunt, ex iis quidam Roma recentes : a quibus primum accipio M. Antonii contionem, quae mihi ita placuit, ut ea lecta de reversione primum coeperim cogitare. Nec ita multo post edictum Bruti affertur et Cassii, 30 quod quidem mihi, fortasse quod eos plus etiam rei publicae quam familiaritatis gratia diligo, plenum aequitatis videbatur. Addebant praeterea—fit enim plerumque ut ii, qui boni quid



volunt afferre, affingant aliquid, quo faciant id quod nuntiant laetius—rem conventuram; Kalendis senatum frequentem fore; Antonium, repudiatis malis suasoribus, remissis provinciis Galliis, ad auctoritatem senatus esse rediturum. Tum 4  
5 vero tanta sum cupiditate incensus ad reditum, ut mihi nulli 9  
neque remi neque venti satis facerent, non quo me ad tempus occurrurum non putarem, sed ne tardius quam cuperem rei publicae gratularer. Atque ego celeriter Veliam devectus Brutum vidi: quanto meo dolore, non dico. Turpe mihi  
10 ipsi videbatur in eam urbem me audere reverti, ex qua Brutus cederet, et ibi velle tuto esse, ubi ille non posset. Neque vero illum similiter atque ipse eram commotum esse vidi: erectus enim maximi ac pulcherrimi facti sui conscientia nihil de suo casu, multa de vestro querebatur. Exque eo 14  
15 primum cognovi quae Kalendis Sextilibus in senatu fuisset L. Pisonis oratio: qui quamquam parum erat—id enim  
ipsum a Bruto audieram—a quibus debuerat adiutus, tamen et Bruti testimonio—quo quid potest esse gravius?—et omnium praedicatione, quos postea vidi, magnam mihi  
20 videbatur gloriam consecutus. Hunc igitur ut sequerer properavi, quem praesentes non sunt secuti, non ut proficerem aliquid—nec enim sperabam id nec praestare poteram,—sed ut, si quid mihi humanitus accidisset—multa autem impendere videntur praeter naturam etiam praeterque  
25 fatum,—huius tamen diei vocem testem rei publicae relinquerem meae perpetuae erga se voluntatis.

Quoniam utriusque consilii causam, patres conscripti, pro- 11  
batam vobis esse confido, prius quam de re publica dicere incipio, pauca querar de hesterna M. Antonii iniuria: cui  
30 sum amicus, idque me non nullo eius officio debere esse prae me semper tuli. Quid tandem erat causae cur in senatum 5  
hesterno die tam acerbe cogerer? Solusne aberam? an non saepe minus frequentes fuistis? an ea res agebatur, ut etiam

aegrotos deferri oporteret? Hannibal, credo, erat ad portas, aut de Pyrrhi pace agebatur, ad quam causam etiam Appium illum, et caecum et senem, delatum esse memoriae proditum  
12 est. De supplicationibus referebatur, quo in genere senatores deesse non solent. Coguntur enim non pignoribus, sed eorum, 5 de quorum honore agitur, gratia; quod idem fit, cum de triumpho refertur. Ita sine cura consules sunt, ut paene liberum sit senatori non adesse. Qui cum mihi mos notus esset cumque e via languerem et mihimet displicerem, misi pro amicitia qui hoc ei diceret. At ille vobis audientibus 10 cum fabris se domum meam venturum esse dixit. Nimis iracunde hoc quidem et valde intemperanter. Cuius enim maleficii tanta ista poena est, ut dicere in hoc ordine auderet se publicis operis disturbaturum publice ex senatus sententia aedificatam domum? Quis autem umquam tanto damno 15 senatorem coëgit? aut quid est ultra pignus aut multam? Quod si scisset quam sententiam dicturus essem, remisisset  
6 aliquid profecto de severitate cogendi. An me censetis, patres  
13 conscripti, quod vos inviti secuti estis, decreturum fuisse, ut parentalia cum supplicationibus miscerentur? ut inexpressibiles 20 religiones in rem publicam inducerentur? ut decernerentur supplicationes mortuo? Nihil dico cui. Fuerit ille Brutus, qui et ipse dominatu regio rem publicam liberavit et ad similem virtutem et simile factum stirpem iam prope in quingentesimum annum propagavit: adduci tamen non 25 possem, ut quemquam mortuum coniungerem cum immortalium religione, ut, cuius sepulchrum usquam exstet ubi parentetur, ei publice supplicetur. Ego vero eam sententiam dixissem, ut me adversus populum Romanum, si qui accidisset gravior rei publicae casus, si bellum, si morbus, si 30 fames, facile possem defendere: quae partim iam sunt, partim timeo ne impendeant. Sed hoc ignoscant di immortales velim et populo Romano, qui id non probat, et huic ordini,

qui decrevit invitus. Quid? de reliquis rei publicae malis licetne dicere? Mihi vero licet et semper licebit dignitatem 14 tueri, mortem contemnere. Potestas modo veniendi in hunc locum sit: dicendi periculum non recuso. Atque utinam, 5 patres conscripti, Kalendis Sextilibus adesse potuissem! non quo profici potuerit aliquid, sed ne unus modo consularis, quod tum accidit, dignus illo honore, dignus re publica inveniretur. Qua quidem ex re magnum accipio dolorem, homines amplissimis populi Romani beneficiis usos L. Pisonem 10 ducem optimae sententiae non secutos. Idcircone nos populus Romanus consules fecit, ut in altissimo gradu dignitatis locati rem publicam pro nihilo haberemus? Non modo voce nemo L. Pisoni consularis, sed ne vultu quidem assensus est. Quae, malum! est ista voluntaria servitus? Fuerit quaedam 15 necessaria: neque ego hoc ab omnibus iis desidero, qui sententiam consulari loco dicunt. Alia causa est eorum, quorum silentio ignosco, alia eorum, quorum vocem requiro. Quos quidem doleo in suspicionem populo Romano venire non modo metus, quod ipsum esset turpe, sed alium alia de 20 causa deesse dignitati suae. Quare primum maximas gratias 7 et ago et habeo Pisoni, qui non quid efficere posset in re publica cogitavit, sed quid facere ipse deberet: deinde a vobis, patres conscripti, peto ut, etiam si sequi minus audebitis orationem atque auctoritatem meam, benigne me tamen, ut 25 adhuc fecistis, audiat.

Primum igitur acta Caesaris servanda censeo, non quo pro- 16 bem—quis enim id quidem potest?—sed quia rationem habendam maxime arbitror pacis atque otii. Vellem adesset M. Antonius, modo sine advocatis—sed, ut opinor, licet ei minus 30 valere, quod mihi heri per illum non licuit:—doceret me vel potius vos, patres conscripti, quem ad modum ipse Caesaris acta defenderet. An in commentariolis et chirographis et libellis se uno auctore prolatis, ne prolatis quidem, sed tantum

modo dictis, acta Caesaris firma erunt : quae ille in aes incidit, in quo populi iussa perpetuasque leges esse voluit, pro nihilo  
17 habebuntur ? Equidem existimo nihil tam esse in actis Caesaris quam leges Caesaris. An, si cui quid ille promisit, id erit fixum, quod idem non facere potuit ? ut multis multa promissa 5 non fecit : quae tamen multo plura illo mortuo reperta sunt, quam a vivo beneficia per omnes annos tributa et data. Sed ea non muto, non moveo : summo studio illius praeclara acta defendo. Pecunia utinam ad Opis maneret ! cruenta illa quidem, sed his temporibus, quoniam iis, quorum est, non 10 redditur, necessaria. Quamquam ea quoque sit effusa, si ita 18 in actis fuit. Ecquid est quod tam proprie dici possit actum eius, qui togatus in re publica cum potestate imperioque versatus sit, quam lex ? Quaere acta Gracchi ; leges Semproniae proferentur : quaere Sullae ; Corneliae. Quid ? Pompei tertius 15 consulatus in quibus actis constitit ? nempe in legibus. De Caesare ipso si quaereres, quidnam egisset in urbe et in toga, leges multas responderet se et praeclaras tulisse, chirographa vero aut mutaret aut non daret, aut, si dedisset, non istas res in actis suis duceret. Sed haec ipsa concedo, quibusdam 20 etiam in rebus conniveo ; in maximis vero rebus, id est legibus, acta Caesaris dissolvi ferendum non puto. Quae lex 19 melior, utilior, optima etiam re publica saepius flagitata, quam ne praetoriae provinciae plus quam annum neve plus quam biennium consulares obtinerentur ? Hac lege sublata videntur 25 turne vobis posse Caesaris acta servari ? Quid ? lege, quae promulgata est de tertia decuria nonne omnes iudiciariae leges Caesaris dissolvuntur ? Et vos acta Caesaris defenditis, qui leges eius evertitis ? nisi forte, si quid memoriae causa rettulit in libellum, id numerabitur in actis et, quamvis iniquum et 30 inutile sit, defendetur : quod ad populum centuriatis comitiis tulit, id in actis Caesaris non habebitur. At quae ista tertia decuria ?—Centurionum inquit.—Quid ? isti ordini iudicatus

lege Iulia, etiam ante Pompeia, Aurelia non patebat?—Census praeфинiebatur, inquit.—Non centurioni quidem solum, sed equiti etiam Romano: itaque viri fortissimi atque honestissimi, qui ordines duxerunt, res et iudicant et iudicaverunt.—  
5 Non quaero, inquit, istos: quicumque ordinem duxit iudicet.  
? —At si ferretis, quicumque equo meruisset, quod est lautius, nemini probaretis; in iudice enim spectari et fortuna debet et dignitas.—Non quaero, inquit, ista: addo etiam iudices manipulares ex legione Alaudarum; aliter enim nostri negant  
10 posse se salvos esse.—O contumeliosum honorem iis, quos ad iudicandum nec opinantes vocatis! hic enim est legis index, ut ii res in tertia decuria iudicent, qui libere iudicare non audeant. In quo quantus error est, di immortales! eorum, qui istam legem excogitaverunt! Ut enim quisque  
15 sordidissimus videbitur, ita libentissime severitate iudicandi sordes suas eluet laborabitque ut honestis decuriis potius dignus videatur quam in turpem iure coniectus. Altera pro- 9  
mulgata lex est, ut et de vi et maiestatis damnati ad populum 21  
provocent, si velint. Haec utrum tandem lex est an legum  
20 omnium dissolutio? Quis est enim hodie, cuius intersit istam legem † manere? Nemo reus est legibus illis, nemo, quem futurum putemus; armis enim gesta numquam profecto in iudicium vocabuntur. At res popularis. Utinam quidem aliquid velletis esse populare! omnes enim iam cives de rei  
25 publicae salute una et mente et voce consentiunt. Quae est igitur ista cupiditas legis eius ferendae, quae turpitudinem summam habeat, gratiam nullam? Quid enim turpius quam qui maiestatem populi Romani minuerit per vim, eum damnatum iudicio ad eam ipsam vim reverti, propter quam sit iure  
30 damnatus? Sed quid plura de lege disputo? quasi vero id agatur 2  
ut quisquam provocet: id agitur, id fertur, ne quis omnino umquam istis legibus reus fiat. Quis enim aut accusator tam amens reperietur, qui reo condemnato obicere se multitudini

conductae velit, aut iudex, qui reum damnare audeat, ut ipse ad operas mercenarias statim protrahatur? Non igitur provocatio ista lege datur, sed duae maxime salutare leges quaestionesque tolluntur. Quid est aliud hortari adolentes, ut turbulenti, ut seditiosi, ut perniciosi cives velint esse? Quam autem ad pestem furor tribunicus impelli non poterit his duabus quaestionibus de vi et maiestatis sublati?

23 Quid, quod obrogatur legibus Caesaris, quae iubent ei, qui de vi, itemque ei, qui maiestatis damnatus sit, aqua et igni interdici? quibus cum provocatio datur, nonne acta Caesaris rescinduntur? Quae quidem ego, patres conscripti, qui illa numquam probavi, tamen ita conservanda concordiae causa arbitratus sum, ut non modo, quas vivus leges Caesar tulisset, infirmandas hoc tempore non putarem, sed ne illas quidem,

10 quas post mortem Caesaris prolatas esse et fixas videtis. De 15

24 exsilio reducti a mortuo, civitas data non solum singulis, sed nationibus et provinciis universis a mortuo, immunitatibus infinitis sublata vectigalia a mortuo. Ergo haec uno, verum optimo auctore domo prolata defendimus: eas leges, quas ipse nobis inspectantibus recitavit, pronuntiavit, tulit, quibus 20 latis gloriabatur, eisque legibus rem publicam contineri putabat, de provinciis, de iudiciis, eas, inquam, Caesaris leges

25 nos, qui defendimus acta Caesaris, evertendas putamus? Ac de his tamen legibus, quae promulgatae sunt, saltem queri possumus: de iis, quae iam latae dicuntur, ne illud quidem 25 licuit; illae enim sine ulla promulgatione latae sunt ante quam scriptae. Quaero autem, quid sit cur aut ego aut quisquam vestrum, patres conscripti, bonis tribunis plebi leges malas metuat. Paratos habemus qui intercedant, paratos qui rem publicam religione defendant; vacui metu esse debemus. 30

—Quas tu mihi, inquit, intercessionem? quas religionem?—  
Eas scilicet, quibus rei publicae salus continetur.—Negligimus ista et nimis antiqua ac stulta ducimus; forum saepietur,

omnes claudentur aditus, armati in praesidiis multis locis collocabuntur.—Quid tum? Quod ita erit gestum, id lex <sup>26</sup> erit? et in aes incidi iubebitis, credo, illa legitima: ‘consules populum iure rogaverunt’—hocine a maioribus accepimus <sup>5</sup> ius rogandi?—‘populusque iure scivit.’ Qui populus? isne, qui exclusus est? Quo iure? an eo, quod vi et armis omne sublatum est? Atque haec dico de futuris; quod est amicorum ante dicere ea, quae vitari possint: quae si facta non erunt, refelletur oratio mea. Loquor de legibus promulgatis, <sup>10</sup> de quibus est integrum vobis: demonstro vitia; tollite! denuntio vim, arma; removete!

Irasci quidem vos mihi, Dolabella, pro re publica dicenti <sup>11</sup> non oportebit. Quamquam te quidem id facturum non arbitror—novi facilitatem tuam—: collegam tuum aiunt in hac <sup>27</sup> sua fortuna, quae bona ipsi videtur—mihi, ne gravius quippiam dicam, avorum et avunculi sui consulatum si imitaretur, fortunatior videretur—: sed eum iracundum audio esse factum. Video autem quam sit odiosum habere eundem iratum et armatum, cum tanta praesertim gladiatorum sit impunitas: <sup>20</sup> sed proponam ius, ut opinor, aequum, quod M. Antonium non arbitror repudiaturum. Ego, si quid in vitam eius aut in mores cum contumelia dixerō, quo minus mihi inimicissimus sit, non recusabo: sin consuetudinem meam tenuero, id est, si libere quae sentiam de re publica dixerō, primum <sup>25</sup> deprecor ne irascatur, deinde, si hoc non impetro, peto ut sic irascatur ut civi. Armis utatur, si ita necesse est, ut dicit, sui defendendi causa: iis, qui pro re publica quae ipsis visa erunt dixerint, ista arma ne noceant. Quid hac postulatione dici potest aequius? Quod si, ut mihi a quibusdam eius familiari- <sup>28</sup> bus dictum est, omnis eum quae habetur contra voluntatem eius oratio graviter offendit, etiam si nulla inest contumelia, feremus amici naturam. Sed idem illi ita mecum locuntur: ‘non idem tibi, adversario Caesaris, licebit, quod Pisoni

socero,' et simul admonent quiddam, quod cavebimus: nec erit iustior in senatum non veniendi morbi causa quam mortis.

12 Sed per deos immortales!—te enim intuens, Dolabella, [qui  
20 es mihi carissimus,] non possum utriusque vestrum errorem reticere—: credo enim vos, nobiles homines, magna quaedam 5 spectantes, non pecuniam, ut quidam nimis creduli suspicantur, quae semper ab amplissimo quoque clarissimoque contempta est, non opes violentas et populo Romano minime ferendam potentiam, sed caritatem civium et gloriam concupivisse. Est autem gloria laus recte factorum magnorumque in 10 rem publicam meritorum, quae cum optimi cuiusque, tum 20 etiam multitudinis testimonio comprobatur. Dicerem, Dolabella, qui recte factorum fructus esset, nisi te praeter ceteros paulisper esse expertum viderem. Quem potes recordari in vita illuxisse tibi diem laetiozem quam cum expiato foro, 15 dissipato concursu impiorum, principibus sceleris poena affectis, te domum recepisti? Cuius ordinis, cuius generis, 7 cuius denique fortunae studia tum laudi et gratulationi tuae se non obtulerunt? Quin mihi etiam, quo auctore te in his rebus uti arbitrabantur, et gratias boni viri agebant et tuo 20 nomine gratulabantur. Recordare, quaeso, Dolabella, consensum illum theatri, cum omnes earum rerum oblit, propter quas fuerant tibi offensi, significarent se beneficio novo me- 31 moriam veteris doloris abiecisse. Hanc tu, P. Dolabella,—magno loquor cum dolore,—hanc tu, inquam, potuisti aequo 25 13 animo tantam dignitatem deponere? Tu autem, M. Antoni,—absentem enim appello,—unum illum diem, quo in aede Telluris senatus fuit, non omnibus his mensibus, quibus te quidam multum a me dissentientes beatum putant, anteponis? Quae fuit oratio de concordia! quanto metu veterani quanta 30 sollicitudine civitas tum a te liberata est, cum collegam tuum depositis inimiciis, oblitus auspiciis a te ipso augure populi Romani nuntiatorum, illo primum die collegam tibi esse



voluisti, tuus parvus filius in Capitolium a te missus pacis obses fuit. Quo senatus die laetior? quo populus Romanus? 31 qui quidem nulla in contione umquam frequentior fuit. Tum denique liberati per viros fortissimos videbamur, quia, ut illi 5 voluerant, libertatem pax consequeretur. Proximo, altero, tertio, denique reliquis consecutis diebus non intermittebas quasi donum aliquod quotidie afferre rei publicae, maximum autem illud, quod dictaturae nomen sustulisti. Haec inusta est a te, a te, inquam, mortuo Caesari nota ad ignominiam sempit- 10 ernam. Ut enim propter unius M. Manlii scelus decreto gentis Manliae neminem patricium Manlium Marcum vocari licet, sic tu propter unius dictatoris odium nomen dictatoris funditus sustulisti. Num te, cum haec pro salute rei publicae 32 tanta gessisses, fortunae tuae, num amplitudinis, num claritatis, 15 num gloriae, poenitebat? Unde igitur subito tanta ista mutatio? Non possum adduci ut suspicer te pecunia captum: licet quod cuique libet loquatur, credere non est necesse; nihil enim umquam in te sordidum, nihil humile cognovi. Quamquam solent domestici depravare non numquam, sed 20 novi firmitatem tuam. Atque utinam ut culpam, sic etiam suspicionem vitare potuisses! Illud magis vereor, ne ignor- 14 ans verum iter gloriae gloriosum putes plus te unum posse quam omnes et metui a civibus tuis. Quod si ita putas, totam ignoras viam gloriae. Carum esse civem, bene de 25 re publica mereri, laudari, coli, diligi gloriosum est: metui vero et in odio esse invidiosum, detestabile, imbecillum, caducum. Quod videmus etiam in fabula illi ipsi, qui 'oderint, 34 dum metuant' dixerit, perniciosum fuisse. Utinam, M. Antoni, avum tuum meminisses! de quo tamen audisti multa 30 ex me eaque saepissime: Putasne illum immortalitatem mereri voluisse, ut propter armorum habendorum licentiam metueretur? Illa erat vita, illa secunda fortuna, libertate esse parem ceteris, principem dignitate. Itaque, ut omittam

res avi tui prosperas, acerbissimum eius supremum diem malim quam L. Cinnae dominatum, a quo ille crudelissime est interfectus.

35 Sed quid oratione te flectam? Si enim exitus C. Caesaris efficere non potest ut malis carus esse quam metui, nihil cuius- 5 quam proficiet nec valebit oratio. Quem qui beatum fuisse putant, miseri ipsi sunt. Beatus est nemo, qui ea lege vivit, ut non modo impune, sed etiam cum summa interfectoris gloria interfici possit. Quare flecte te, quaeso, et maiores tuos respice atque ita gubernare rem publicam ut natum esse te 10 cives tui gaudeant; sine quo nec beatus nec clarus nec unctus quisquam esse omnino potest. Populi quidem Romani iudicia multa ambo habetis, quibus vos non satis moveri per- 15 moleste fero. Quid enim gladiatoribus clamores innumerabilem civium? quid populi versus? quid Pompei statuæ plausus infiniti? quid duobus tribunis plebis, qui vobis adversantur? parumne haec significant incredibiliter consentien- 20 tem populi Romani universi voluntatem? Quid? Apollinarium ludorum plausus vel testimonia potius et iudicia populi Romani parum magna vobis videbantur? O beatos illos, qui, cum adesse ipsis propter vim armorum non licebat, 25 aderant tamen et in medullis populi Romani ac visceribus haerebant! nisi forte Attio tum plaudere et sexagesimo post anno palmam dari, non Bruto putabatis, qui ludis suis ita caruit, ut in illo apparatissimo spectaculo studium populus Romanus tribuerit absenti, desiderium liberatoris sui perpetuo plausu et clamore leniret.

27 Equidem is sum qui istos plausus, cum popularibus civibus tribuerentur, semper contempserim; idemque cum a summis, mediis, infimis, cum denique ab universis hoc idem fit cumque ii, qui ante sequi populi consersum solebant, fugiunt, non plausum illum, sed iudicium pro. Sin haec leviora vobis videntur, quae sunt gravissima, num etiam hoc contemnitis,

quod sensistis, tam caram populo Romano vitam A. Hirtii fuisse? Satis erat enim probatum illum esse populo Romano, ut est, iucundum amicis, in quo vincit omnes, carum suis, quibus est ipse carissimus: tantam tamen sollicitudinem bon-  
5 orum, tantum timorem in quo meminimus? certe in nullo.

Quid igitur? hoc vos, per deos immortales! quale sit non ~~38~~  
interpretamini? Quid? eos de vestra vita cogitare non cen-  
setis, quibus eorum, quos sperant rei publicae consulturos,  
vita tam cara sit? Cepi fructum, patres conscripti, reversion-  
10 is meae, quoniam et ea dixi, ut quicumque casus consecutus  
esset, exstaret constantiae meae testimonium, et sum a vobis  
benigne ac diligenter auditus. Quae potestas si mihi saepius  
sine meo vestroque periculo fiet, utar: si minus, quantum  
potero, non tam mihi me quam rei publicae reservabo. Mihi  
15 fere satis est quod vixi vel ad aetatem vel ad gloriam: huc  
si quid accesserit, non tam mihi quam vobis reique publicae  
accesserit.

## INTRODUCTION

### TO THE SECOND ORATION.

---

AFTER the delivery of the first Philippic oration, Antony remained for some days in his villa at Tibur, employed, according to Cicero, in arranging and rehearsing his reply, Phil. 2. 17, 42 ; 5-7, 19 ; Fam. 12. 2, 1. On his return to Rome he summoned the senate to meet on the 19th of September, and then delivered a speech in Cicero's absence, the nature of which we can gather from the answer it provoked. He accused Cicero of personal baseness and ingratitude ; of cruelty and oppression in his consulship ; of having caused the death of P. Clodius ; of having brought about the civil war, by sowing variance between Caesar and Pompey ; and lastly of having been the prime mover in the murder of Caesar himself. It was an open declaration of war, formed with the object of concentrating on Cicero the enmity of all parties in the state. Regarding it in this light, Cicero did not venture on an immediate reply, and though he remained in Rome till the end of the month, he did not appear in the senate.

Early in October he retired to Puteoli, where he occupied himself in composing the second Philippic oration, in reply to Antony. It was submitted to the criticism of Atticus, and some alterations made in it at his suggestion, Att. 16. 11 ; but though he was in Rome for a part of the autumn, he still abstained from coming into open collision with Antony, and the oration did not pass beyond the circle of his confidential friends till the end of November, when Antony left Rome to quell the mutiny

of his troops at Alba. Then, with the approbation of Atticus, Cicero published his manifesto, and the success with which it met showed the soundness of the judgment which had kept it back so long. The defection of the legions weakened the prestige of Antony, and people were prepared to join in any clamour raised against him. The crisis only called for some one with authority to lead the cry, and Cicero's oration gave the impulse which was requisite. Accepting the challenge which Antony had given some ten weeks before, he openly declared himself his enemy, and laid bare his character in one of the bitterest invectives which has ever been composed. He begins by answering in detail the charges which Antony had brought against him, and then reviews the public and the private life of Antony throughout its course, showing him to be, if the account be true, the greatest monster of corruption, meanness, and profligacy ever seen upon the earth. Even allowing for exaggeration, there was enough of truth in the attack to make it tell with fatal force against the cause of Antony. The people were shaken by it in their natural allegiance to the Consul; the veterans were reminded that the man who claimed to be the heir of Caesar's power had slighted and insulted Caesar's adopted son; and the senate were roused to energetic measures against Antony which contrasted strongly with their previous apathy. Above all, Cicero was placed in a position of influence which made him virtually the leader of the senate, and gave additional weight to his continued exertions in the cause of freedom.

The speech professes to be spoken on the 19th of September, in immediate reply to Antony; but even from internal evidence, from the elaboration of its arguments, and the very perfectness of its detail, we might gather that it could not have been an extempore address; and it is at least noticeable that in no speech which he actually delivered does he lavish such unqualified abuse upon the tyranny of Caesar.

Though it is characterized in many parts by a coarseness which we feel to be intolerable to modern ears, yet the verdict of all ages pronounces this oration to be Cicero's masterpiece. It is probably to this, the longest of the political orations, that

younger Pliny is referring, Ep. 1. 20, 4, when he tells of  
 "Tullium, cuius oratio optima fertur, quae maxima;" and the  
 lines of Juvenal, 10. 124, are famous

'Ridenda poemata malo,  
 Quam te conspicuae, divina Philippica, famae,  
 Volveris a prima quae proxima.'

It was undoubtedly to this oration that the title of Philippic was especially applied, though when it was first given is not easily ascertained. Plutarch, Cic. 24, says that Cicero himself entitled the orations his Philippics, but he is perhaps referring to passages in the spurious letters to Brutus, 2. 4, 2; 5, 4; so that the lines of Juvenal contain the first certain trace of the name.

The oration has great historical, as well as literary, value, from the continual allusions to the events of a period of which we have no satisfactory continuous history.

# M. TULLII CICERONIS

## ORATIONUM PHILIPPICARUM

### LIBER SECUNDUS.

QUONAM meo fato, patres conscripti, fieri dicam, ut nemo 1  
his annis viginti rei publicae fuerit hostis, qui non bellum 1  
eodem tempore mihi quoque indixerit? Nec vero necesse  
est quemquam a me nominari: vobiscum ipsi recordamini.  
5 Mihi poenarum illi plus quam optarem dederunt: te miror,  
Antoni, quorum facta imitere, eorum exitus non perhorrescere.  
Atque hoc in aliis minus mirabar. Nemo enim illorum  
inimicus mihi fuit voluntarius: omnes a me rei publicae  
causa lacessiti. Tu ne verbo quidem violatus, ut audacior  
10 quam Catilina, furiosior quam Clodius viderere, ultro me  
maledictis lacessisti tuamque a me alienationem commenda-  
tionem tibi ad impios cives fore putavisti. Quid putem? 2  
contemptumne me? Non video nec in vita nec in gratia  
nec in rebus gestis nec in hac mea mediocritate ingenii, quid  
15 despicere possit Antonius. An in senatu facillime de me  
detrahi posse credidit? qui ordo clarissimis civibus bene  
gestae rei publicae testimonium multis, mihi uni conservatae  
dedit. An decertare mecum voluit contentione dicendi?  
Hoc quidem est beneficium. Quid enim plenius, quid  
20 uberius quam mihi et pro me et contra Antonium dicere?

Illud profecto: non existimavit sui similibus probari posse, se esse hostem patriae, nisi mihi esset inimicus. Cui prius quam de ceteris rebus respondeo, de amicitia, quam a me violatam esse criminatus est, quod ego gravissimum crimen iudico, pauca dicam. 5

- 2 Contra rem suam me nescio quando venisse questus est. An ego non venirem contra alienum pro familiari et necessario? non venirem contra gratiam non virtutis spe, sed aetatis flore collectam? non venirem contra iniuriam, quam iste intercessoris iniquissimi beneficio obtinuit, non iure praetorio? 10 Sed hoc idcirco commemoratum a te puto, uti te infimo ordini commendares, cum omnes te recordarentur libertini generum et liberos tuos nepotes Q. Fadii, libertini hominis, fuisse. At enim te in disciplinam meam tradideras—nam ita dixisti—; domum meam ventitaras. Ne tu, si id fecisses, 15 melius famae, melius pudicitiae tuae consulisses. Sed neque fecisti nec, si cuperes, tibi id per C. Curionem facere licuisset.
- 4 Auguratus petitionem mihi te concessisse dixisti. O incredibilem audaciam! O impudentiam praedicandam! Quo enim tempore me augurem a toto collegio expetiturum Cn. Pompeius 20 et Q. Hortensius nominaverunt—nec enim licebat a pluribus nominari—, tu nec solvendo eras nec te ullo modo nisi eversa re publica fore incolumem putabas. Poteras autem eo tempore auguratum petere, cum in Italia C. Curio non esset? aut tum, cum es factus, unam tribum sine Curione ferre 25 potuisses? cuius etiam familiares de vi condemnati sunt, quod tui nimis studiosi fuissent. At beneficio sum tuo usus. Quo? quamquam illud ipsum, quod commemoras, semper prae me tuli. Malui me tibi debere confiteri quam cuiquam minus prudenti non satis gratus videri. Sed quo beneficio? 30 quod me Brundisii non occideris? Quem ipse victor, qui tibi, ut tute gloriari solebas, detulerat ex latronibus suis principatum, salvum esse voluisset, in Italiam ire iussisset,



eum tu occideres? Fac potuisse. Quod est aliud, patres conscripti, beneficium latronum, nisi ut commemorare possint iis se dedisse vitam, quibus non ademerint? Quod si esset beneficium, numquam, qui illum interfecerunt, a quo erant  
5 conservati, quos tu clarissimos viros soles appellare, tantam essent gloriam consecuti. Quale autem beneficium est, quod te abstineris nefario scelere? Qua in re non tam iucundum mihi videri debuit non interfectum *me* a te, quam miserum te id impune facere potuisse. Sed sit beneficium, quando  
10 quidem maius accipi a latrone nullum potuit: in quo potes me dicere ingratum? an de interitu rei publicae queri non debui, ne in te ingratus viderer? At in illa querella, misera quidem et luctuosa, sed mihi pro hoc gradu, in quo me senatus populusque Romanus collocavit, necessaria, quid est  
15 dictum a me cum contumelia? quid non moderate? quid non amice? Quod quidem cuius temperantiae fuit, de M. Antonio querentem abstinere maledictis, praesertim cum tu reliquias rei publicae dissipavisses, cum domi tuae turpissimo mercatu omnia essent venalia, cum leges eas, quae numquam pro-  
20 mulgatae essent, et de te et a te latas confiterere, cum auspicia augur, intercessionem consul sustulisses, cum esses foedissime stipatus armatis, cum omnes impuritates impudica in domo quotidie susciperes vino lustrisque confectus. At ego, tam-  
quam mihi cum M. Crasso contentio esset, quocum multae  
25 et tam magnae fuerunt, non cum uno gladiatore nequissimo, de re publica graviter querens de homine nihil dixi. Itaque hodie perficiam ut intelligat, quantum a me beneficium tum acceperit. At etiam litteras, quas me sibi misisse diceret,  
recitavit homo et humanitatis expers et vitae communis  
30 ignarus. Quis enim umquam, qui paulum modo bonorum consuetudinem nosset, litteras ad se ab amico missar  
*offensione* aliqua interposita in medium protulit palamque  
*recitavit*? Quid est aliud tollere ex vita vitae societatem

tollere amicorum colloquia absentium? Quam multa ioca  
solent esse in epistolis, quae prolata si sint, ineptā videantur!  
8 quam multa seria, neque tamen ullo modo divulganda! Sit  
hoc inhumanitatis: stultitiam incredibilem videte. Quid habes  
9 quod mihi opponas, homo diserte, ut Tironi et Mustelae iam  
esse videris? qui cum hoc ipso tempore stent cum gladiis  
in conspectu senatus, ego quoque te disertum putabo, si  
ostenderis, quo modo sis eos inter sicarios defensurus:—  
sed quid opponas tandem, si negem me umquam ad te istas  
litteras misisse? Quo me teste convincas? an chirographo? 10  
in quo habes scientiam quaestuosam. Qui possis? sunt  
enim librarii manu. Iam invideo magistro tuo, qui te tanta  
9 mercede, quantam iam proferam, nihil sapere doceat. Quid  
enim est minus non dico oratoris, sed hominis, quam id ob-  
licere adversario, quod ille si verbo negarit, longius progredi 15  
non possit qui obiecerit? At ego non nego, teque in isto  
ipso convinco non inhumanitatis solum, sed etiam amentiae.  
Quod enim verbum in istis litteris est non plenum humanitatis,  
officii, benevolentiae? Omne autem crimen tuum est, quod  
de te in his litteris non male existimem, quod scribebam 20  
tamquam ad civem, tamquam ad bonum virum, non tamquam  
ad sceleratum et latronem. At ego tuas litteras, etsi iure  
poteram a te lacessitus, tamen non proferam: quibus petis  
7 ut tibi per me liceat quendam de exsilio reducere, adiurasque  
id te invito me non esse facturum, idque a me impetras. 25  
Quid enim me interponerem audaciae tuae, quam neque  
auctoritas huius ordinis neque existimatio populi Romani  
10 neque leges ullae possent coërcere? Verum tamen quid  
erat quod me rogares, si erat is, de quo rogabas, Caesaris  
lege reductus? Sed videlicet meam gratiam voluit esse, in 30  
quo ne ipsius quidem ulla esse poterat lege lata.  
5 Sed cum mihi, patres conscripti, et pro me aliquid et in  
M. Antonium multa dicenda sint, alterum peto a vobis ut me

pro me dicentem benigne, alterum ipse efficiam ut, contra illum cum dicam, attente audiat. Simul illud oro: si meam cum in omni vita, tum in dicendo moderationem modestiamque cognostis, ne me hodie, cum isti, ut provocavit, respondero, 5 oblitum esse putetis mei. Non tractabo ut consulem: ne ille quidem me ut consularem. Etsi ille nullo modo consul, vel quod ita vivit vel quod ita rem publicam gerit vel quod ita factus est: ego sine ulla controversia consularis. Ut igitur 11 intelligeretis, qualem ipse se consulem profiteretur, obiecit  
10 mihi consulatum meum. Qui consulatus verbo meus, patres conscripti, re vester fuit. Quid enim ego constitui, quid gessi, quid egi nisi ex huius ordinis consilio, auctoritate, sententia? Haec tu homo sapiens, non solum eloquens, apud eos, quorum consilio sapientiaque gesta sunt, ausus es 15 vituperare? Quis autem meum consulatum praeter te Publiumque Clodium, qui vituperaret, inventus est? Cuius quidem tibi fatum, sicut C. Curioni, manet, quoniam id domus tuae est, quod fuit illorum utrique fatale. Non placet 19 M. Antonio consulatus meus. At placuit P. Servilio, ut eum  
20 primum nomen ex illius temporis consularibus, qui proxime est mortuus; placuit Q. Catulo, cuius semper in hac re publica vivet auctoritas; placuit duobus Lucullis, M. Crasso, Q. Hortensio, C. Curioni, C. Pisoni, M'. Glabrioni, M'. Lepido, L. Volcatio, C. Figulo, D. Silano, L. Murenæ, qui tum erant 25 consules designati; placuit idem quod consularibus M. Catoni, qui cum multa vita excedens providit, tum quod te consulem non vidit. Maxime vero consulatum meum Cn. Pompeius probavit, qui, ut me primum decedens ex Syria vidit, complexus et gratulans meo beneficio patriam se visurum esse  
30 dixit. Sed quid singulos commemoro? Frequentissimo senatui sic placuit, ut esset nemo, qui mihi non ut parenti gratias ageret, qui mihi non vitam suam, fortunas, liberos, rem publicam referret acceptam. Sed quoniam illis, quos

nominavi, tot et talibus viris res publica orbata est, veniamus ad vivos, qui duo de consularium numero reliqui sunt. L. Cotta, vir summo ingenio sanissimaque prudentia, rebus iis gestis, quas tu reprehendis, supplicationem decrevit verbis amplissimis, eique illi ipsi, quos modo nominavi, consulares 5 senatusque cunctus assensus est, qui honos post conditam  
14 hanc urbem habitus est togato ante me nemini. L. Caesar, avunculus tuus, qua oratione, qua constantia, qua gravitate sententiam dixit in sororis suae virum, vitricum tuum! Hunc tu cum auctorem et praeceptorem omnium consiliorum 10 totiusque vitae debuisses habere, vitrici te similem quam avunculi maluisti. Huius ego alienus consiliis consul tum usus sum: tu, sororis filius, ecquid ad eum umquam de re publica rettulisti? At ad quos refert? di immortales! Ad eos scilicet, quorum nobis etiam dies natales audiendi sunt. 15  
15 Hodie non descendit Antonius. Cur? dat natalicium in hortis. Cui? neminem nominabo: putate tum Phormioni alicui, tum Gnathoni, tum etiam Ballioni. O foeditatem hominis flagitiosam! o impudentiam, nequitiam, libidinem non ferendam! Tu cum principem senatorem, civem 20 singularem, tam propinquum habeas, ad eum de re publica nihil referas, referas ad eos, qui suam rem nullam habent, 7  
7 tuam exhauriunt? Tuus videlicet salutaris consulatus, perniciosus meus. Adeone pudorem cum pudicitia perdidisti, ut hoc in eo templo dicere ausus sis, in quo ego senatum 25 illum, qui quondam florens orbi terrarum praesidebat, consulebam, tu homines perditissimos cum gladiis collocavisti?  
16 At etiam ausus est—quid autem est quod tu non audeas?—divum Capitolinum dicere me consule plenum servorum armatorum fuisse. Ut illa, credo, nefaria senatus consulta 30 fierent, vim afferebam senatui. O miser, sive illa tibi nota non sunt—nihil enim boni nosti—sive sunt, qui apud tales iros tam impudenter loquare! Quis enim eques Romanus,

quis praeter te adolescens nobilis, quis ullius ordinis, qui se civem esse meminisset, cum senatus in hoc templo esset, in clivo Capitolino non fuit? quis nomen non dedit? quamquam nec scribae sufficere nec tabulae nomina illorum capere  
5 potuerunt. Etenim cum homines nefarii de patriae parricidio 17 confiterentur, consciorum indiciis, sua manu, voce paene litterarum coacti, se urbem inflammare, cives trucidare, vastare Italiam, delere rem publicam consensisse, quis esset qui ad salutem communem defendendam non excitaretur? praesertim  
10 cum senatus populusque Romanus haberet ducem, qualis si qui nunc esset, tibi idem quod illis accidit contigisset. Ad sepulturam corpus vitrici sui negat a me datum. Hoc vero ne Publius quidem Clodius dixit umquam: quem, quia iure ei inimicus fui, doleo a te omnibus vitiis [eum] esse supera-  
7 15 tum. Qui autem tibi venit in mentem redigere in memoriam 18 nostram, te domi P. Lentuli esse educatum? An verebare ne non putaremus natura te potuisse tam improbum evadere, nisi accessisset etiam disciplina? Tam autem eras excors, 8 ut tota in oratione tua tecum ipse pugnares, non modo non  
20 cohaerentia inter se diceres, sed maxime disiuncta atque contraria, ut non tanta mecum, quanta tibi tecum esset contentio. Vitricum tuum fuisse in tanto scelere fitebare, poena affectum querebare. Ita quod proprie meum est, laudasti, quod totum est senatus, reprehendisti: nam com-  
7- 25 prehensio sontium mea, animadversio senatus fuit. Homo disertus non intelligit eum, quem contra dicit, laudari a se, eos, apud quos dicit, vituperari. Iam illud cuius est, non 19 dico audaciae—cupit enim se audacem—, sed, quod minime vult, stultitiae, qua vincit omnes, clivi Capitolini mentionem  
30 facere, cum inter subsellia nostra versentur armati? cum in hac cella Concordiae, di immortales! in qua me consule salutare sententiae dictae sunt, quibus ad hanc diem viximus, cum gladiis homines collocati stent? Accusa senatum, accusa

equestrem ordinem, qui tum cum senatu copulatus fuit, accusa omnes ordines, omnes cives, dum confitēare hunc ordinem hoc ipso tempore ab Ityraeis circumsederi. Haec tu non propter audaciam dicis tam impudenter, sed, quia tantam rerum repugnantiam non videas, nihil profecto sapis. 5

Quid est enim dementius quam, cum rei publicae pernicio-  
10 arma ipse ceperis, obiicere alteri salutaria? At etiam quodam loco facetus esse voluisti. Quam id te, di boni, non decebat! In quo est tua culpa non nulla; aliquid enim salis a mima uxore trahere potuisti. Cedant arma togae. Quid? tum 10 nonne cesserunt? At postea tuis armis cessit toga. Quaeramus igitur, utrum melius fuerit, libertati populi Romani sceleratorum arma an libertatem nostram armis tuis cedere. Nec vero tibi de versibus plura respondebo: tantum dicam breviter, te neque illos neque ullas omnino litteras nosse, me, 15 nec rei publicae nec amicis umquam defuisse, et tamen omni genere monumentorum meorum perfecisse ut meae vigiliae meaeque litterae et iuventuti utilitatis et nomini Romano laudis aliquid afferrent. Sed haec non huius temporis: maiora videamus. 20

9 P. Clodium meo consilio interfectum esse dixisti. Quid-  
21 nam homines putarent, si tum occisus esset, cum tu illum in foro spectante populo Romano gladio insecutus es negotiumque transegisses, nisi se ille in scalas tabernae librariae coniecisset iisque oppilatis impetum tuum compressisset? 25

7 Quod quidem ego fuisse me tibi fateor, suasisse ne tu quidem dicis. At Miloni ne favere quidem potui; prius enim rem transegit quam quisquam eum facturum id suspicaretur. At ego suasi. Scilicet is animus erat Milonis, ut prodesse rei publicae sine suasore non posset! At lae- 30 tatus sum. Quid ergo? in tanta laetitia cunctae civitatis me unum tristem esse oportebat? Quamquam de morte Clodii

\* *questio*—non satis prudenter illa quidem constituta;

quid enim attinebat nova lege quaeri de eo, qui hominem occidisset, cum esset legibus quaestio constituta? quaesitum est tamen—: quod igitur, cum res agebatur, nemo in me dixit, id tot annis post tu es inventus qui diceres?

- 5 Quod vero dicere ausus es idque multis verbis, opera mea 23  
Pompeium a Caesaris amicitia esse diiunctum ob eamque causam culpa mea bellum civile esse natum, in eo non tu quidem tota re, sed, quod maximum est, temporibus errasti. Ego M. Bibulo, praestantissimo cive, consule nihil prae- 11  
10 termisi, quantum facere enitique potui, quin Pompeium a Caesaris coniunctione avocarem. In quo Caesar felicius fuit; ipse enim Pompeium a mea familiaritate diiunxit. Postea vero quam se totum Pompeius Caesari tradidit, quid ego illum ab eo distrahere conarer? Stulti erat sperare, 15  
suadere impudentis. Duo tamen tempora inciderunt, quibus 24  
aliquid contra Caesarem Pompeio suaserim. Ea velim reprehendas, si potes: unum, ne quinquennii imperium Caesari prorogaret, alterum, ne pateretur ferri ut absentis eius ratio haberetur. Quorum si utrumvis persuasissem, in has miserias 20  
numquam incidissemus. Atque idem ego, cum iam opes omnes et suas et populi Romani Pompeius ad Caesarem detulisset seroque ea sentire coepisset, quae ego multo ante provideram, inferrique patriae bellum viderem nefarium, pacis, concordiae, compositionis auctor esse non destiti, 25  
meaque illa vox est nota multis: ‘Utinam, Pompei, cum Caesare societatem aut numquam coisses aut numquam diremisses! fuit alterum gravitatis, alterum prudentiae tuae.’ Haec mea, M. Antoni, semper et de Pompeio et de re publica consilia fuerunt: quae si valuissent, res publica 30  
staret, tu tuis flagitiis, egestate, infamia concidisses.

Sed haec vetera, illud vero recens, Caesarem meo consilio interfectum. Iam vereor, patres conscripti, ne, quod turpissimum est, praevaricatorem mihi apposuisse videar, qui me non

solum meis laudibus ornaret, sed etiam alienis. Quis enim meum in ista societate gloriosissimi facti nomen audivit? cuius autem, qui in eo numero fuisset, nomen est occultatum? occultatum dico? cuius non statim divulgatum? Citius dixerim iactasse se aliquos, ut fuisse in ea societate viderentur, 5 cum conscii non fuissent, quam ut quisquam celari vellet qui fuisset. Quam veri simile porro est in tot hominibus partim obscuris, partim adolescentibus neminem occultantibus, meum nomen latere potuisse? Etenim si auctores ad liberandam patriam desiderarentur illis auctoribus, Brutos ego 10 impellerem, quorum uterque L. Bruti imaginem quotidie videret, alter etiam Ahalae? Hi igitur his maioribus ab alienis potius consilium peterent quam a suis? et foris potius quam domo? Quid? C. Cassius, in ea familia natus, quae non modo dominatum, sed ne potentiam quidem cuiusquam 15 ferre potuit, me auctorem, credo, desideravit: qui etiam sine his clarissimis viris hanc rem in Cilicia ad ostium fluminis Cydni confecisset, si ille ad eam ripam, quam constituerat, non ad contrariam naves appulisset. Cn. Domitium non patris interitus, clarissimi viri, non avunculi mors, non 20 spoliatio dignitatis ad recuperandam libertatem, sed mea auctoritas excitavit? An C. Trebonio ego persuasi? cui ne suadere quidem ausus essem: quo etiam maiorem ei res publica gratiam debet, qui libertatem populi Romani unius amicitiae praeposuit depulsorque dominatus quam particeps 25 esse maluit. An L. Tillius Cimber me est auctorem secutus? quem ego magis fecisse illam rem sum admiratus, quam facturum putavi, admiratus autem ob eam causam, quod immemor beneficiorum, memor patriae fuisset. Quid? duos Servilios—Cascas dicam an Ahalas?—et hos auctoritate 30 mea censes excitatos potius quam caritate rei publicae? Longum est persequi ceteros, idque rei publicae praeclarum, fuisse tam multos, ipsis gloriosum.



At quem ad modum me coarguerit homo acutus record-  
amini. Caesare interfecto, inquit, statim cruentum alte  
extollens Brutus pugionem Ciceronem nominatim exclamavit  
atque ei recuperatam libertatem est gratulatus. Cur mihi  
5 potissimum? quia sciebam? Vide ne illa causa fuerit appel-  
landi mei, quod, cum rem gessisset consimilem rebus iis,  
quas ipse gesseram, me potissimum testatus est se aemulum  
mearum laudium exstitisse. Tu autem, omnium stultissime, 20  
non intelligis, si, id quod me arguis, voluisse interfici Cae-  
sarem crimen sit, etiam laetatum esse morte Caesaris crimen  
esse? Quid enim interest inter suasorem facti et probatorem?  
aut quid refert, utrum voluerim fieri an gaudeam factum?  
Ecquis est igitur exceptis iis, qui illum regnare gaudebant,  
qui illud aut fieri noluerit aut factum improbarit? Omnes  
15 ergo in culpa: etenim omnes boni, quantum in ipsis fuit,  
Caesarem occiderunt. Aliis consilium, aliis animus, aliis  
occasio defuit: voluntas nemini. Sed stuporem hominis vel 30  
dicam pecudis attendite; sic enim dixit: 'Brutus, quem  
ego honoris causa nomino, cruentum pugionem tenens Cic-  
eronem exclamavit: ex quo intelligi debet eum conscium  
fuisse.' Ergo ego sceleratus appellor a te, quem tu suspi-  
catum aliquid suspicaris: ille, qui stillantem prae se pugionem  
tulit, is a te honoris causa nominatur? Esto: sit in verbis  
tuis hic stupor: quanto in rebus sententiisque maior?  
25 Constitue hoc, consul, aliquando, Brutorum, C. Cassii, Cn.  
Domitii, C. Trebonii, reliquorum quam velis esse causam;  
edormi crapulam, inquam, et exala. An faces admovendae  
sunt, quae excitent tantae causae indormientem? Numquamne  
intelliges statuendum tibi esse, utrum illi, qui istam rem  
30 gesserunt, homicidae sint an vindices libertatis? Attende  
enim paulisper cogitationemque sobrii hominis punctum  
temporis suscipe. Ego, qui sum illorum, ut ipse fateor,  
familiaris, ut a te arguor, socius, nego quidquam esse,

medium: confiteor eos, nisi liberatores populi Romani conservatoresque rei publicae sint, plus quam sicarios, plus quam homicidas, plus etiam quam parricidas esse, si quidem est atrocius patriae parentem quam suum occidere. Tu homo sapiens et considerate, quid dicis? Si parricidas, cur 5 honoris causa a te sunt et in hoc ordine et apud populum Romanum semper appellati? cur M. Brutus referente te legibus est solutus, si ab urbe plus quam decem dies afuisset? cur ludi Apollinares incredibili M. Bruti honore celebrati? cur provinciae Bruto et Cassio datae? cur quaestores additi? 10 cur legatorum numerus auctus? Atqui haec acta per te; non igitur homicidas. Sequitur ut liberatores tuo iudicio, 32 quando quidem tertium nihil potest esse. Quid est? num conturbo te? non enim fortasse satis quae diiunctius dicuntur intelligis. Sed tamen haec summa est conclusionis 15 meae: quoniam scelere a te liberati sunt, ab eodem amplissimis praemiis dignissimos iudicatos. Itaque iam retexo orationem meam. Scribam ad illos ut, si qui forte quod a te mihi obiectum est quaerent sitne verum, ne cui negent. Etenim vereor ne aut celatum me illis ipsis non honestum, 20 aut invitatum refugisse mihi sit turpissimum. Quae enim res umquam, pro sancte Iuppiter! non modo in hac urbe, sed in omnibus terris est gesta maior? quae gloriosior? quae commendatior hominum memoriae sempiternae? In huius me tu consilii societatem tamquam in equum Troianum cum 25 33 principibus includis? Non recuso; ago etiam gratias, quoquo animo facis. Tanta enim res est, ut invidiam istam, quam tunc in me vis concitare, cum laude non comparem. Quid enim beatius illis, quos tu expulsos a te praedicas et relegatos? qui locus est aut tam desertus aut tam 30 inhumanus, qui illos, cum accesserint, non affari atque appetere videatur? qui homines tam agrestes, qui se, cum eos adspexerint, non maximum cepisse vitae fructum putent?

quae vero tam immemor posteritas, quae tam ingratae litterae reperientur, quae eorum gloriam non immortalitatis memoria prosequantur? Tu vero adscribe me talem in numerum. Sed unam rem vereor ne non probes.

5 Si enim fuisset, non solum regem, sed etiam regnum de re publica sustulissem; et, si meus stilus ille fuisset, ut dicitur, mihi crede, non solum unum actum, sed totam fabulam confecissem. Quamquam si interfici Caesarem voluisse crimen est, vide, quaeso, Antoni, quid tibi futurum sit, quem

10 et Narbone hoc consilium cum Trebonio cepisse notissimum est, et ob eius consilii societatem, cum interficeretur Caesar, tum te a Trebonio vidimus sevocari. Ego autem—vide quam tecum agam non inimice—quod bene cogitasti aliquando, laudo; quod non indicasti, gratias ago; quod non

15 fecisti, ignosco; virum res illa quaerebat. Quod si te in iudicium quis adducat usurpetque illud Cassianum, cui bono fuerit, vide, quaeso, ne haereas. Quamquam illud fuit, ut dicebas quidem, omnibus bono, qui servire nolebant, tibi tamen praecipue, qui non modo non servis, sed etiam regnas,

20 qui maximo te aere alieno ad aedem Opis liberavisti, qui per easdem tabulas innumerabilem pecuniam dissipavisti, ad quem e domo Caesaris tam multa delata sunt, cuius domi quaestuosissima est falsorum commentariorum et chirographorum officina, agrorum, oppidorum, immunitatum, vectigalium flagitiosissimae nundinae. Etenim quae res egestati et aeri alieno

25 tuo praeter mortem Caesaris subvenire potuisset? Nescio quid conturbatus esse videris: num quid subtimes ne ad te hoc crimen pertinere videatur? Libero te metu: nemo credet umquam; non est tuum de re publica bene mereri;

30 habet istius pulcherrimi facti clarissimos viros res publica auctores: ego te tantum gaudere dico, fecisse non arguo. Respondi maximis criminibus: nunc etiam reliquis respondendum est.

Castra mihi Pompei atque illud omne tempus obiecisti. Quo quidem tempore si, ut dixi, meum consilium auctoritasque valuisset, tu hodie egeres, nos liberi essemus, res publica non tot duces et exercitus amisisset. Fateor enim me, cum ea quae acciderunt providerem futura, tanta in maestitia 5 fuisse, quanta ceteri optimi cives, si idem providissent, fuissent. Dolebam, dolebam, patres conscripti, rem publicam vestris quondam meisque consiliis conservatam brevi tempore esse perituram. Nec vero eram tam indoctus ignarusque rerum, ut frangerer animo propter vitae cupiditatem, quae me 10 manens conficeret angoribus, dimissa molestiis omnibus liberaret. Illos ego praestantissimos viros, lumina rei publicae, vivere volebam, tot consulares, tot praetorios, tot honestissimos senatores, omnem praeterea florem nobilitatis ac iuventutis, tum optimorum civium exercitus; qui si viverent, quamvis 15 iniqua conditione pacis—mihi enim omnis pax cum civibus bello civili utilior videbatur—rem publicam hodie teneremus. Quae sententia si valuisset, ac non ei maxime mihi, quorum ego vitae consulebam, spe victoriae elati obstitissent, ut alia omittam, tu certe numquam in hoc ordine, vel potius num- 20 quam in hac urbe mansisses. At vero Cn. Pompei voluntatem a me alienabat oratio mea. An ille quemquam plus dilexit? cum ullo aut sermones aut consilia contulit saepius? quod quidem erat magnum, de summa re publica dissentientes in eadem consuetudine amicitiae permanere. Ego, quid 25 ille, et contra ille, quid ego sentirem et spectarem, videbat. Ego incolumitati civium primum, ut postea dignitati possemus, ille praesenti dignitati potius consulebat. Quod autem habebat uterque quid sequeretur, idcirco tolerabilior erat nostra dissensio. Quid vero ille singularis vir ac paene divinus de 30 me senserit, sciunt qui eum de Pharsalia fuga Paphum persecuti sunt. Numquam ab eo mentio de me nisi honorifica, nisi plena amicissimi desiderii, cum me vidisse plus fateretur,

se speravisse meliora. Et eius viri nomine me insectari audes, cuius me amicum, te sectorem esse fateare? Sed omittatur 16 bellum illud, in quo tu nimium felix fuisti. Ne de iocis quidem respondebo, quibus me in castris usum esse dixisti.

✓ 5 Erant quidem illa castra plena curae; verum tamen homines quamvis in turbidis rebus sint, tamen, si modo homines sunt, interdum animis relaxantur. Quod autem idem maestitiam 40 meam reprehendit, idem iocum, magno argumento est me in utroque fuisse moderatum.

10 Hereditatem mihi negasti venire. Utinam hoc tuum verum crimen esset! plures amici mei et necessarii viverent. Sed qui istuc tibi venit in mentem? ego enim amplius sestertium ducentiens acceptum hereditatibus rettuli. Quamquam in hoc genere fateor feliciorum esse te. Me nemo nisi amicus 15 fecit heredem, ut cum illo commodo, si quod erat, animi quidam dolor iungeretur: te is, quem tu vidisti numquam, L. Rubrius Casinas fecit heredem. Et quidem vide, quam 41 te amarit is, qui albus aterne fuerit ignoras. Fratris filium praeteriit, Q. Fufii, honestissimi equitis Romani sui que amicissimi, quem palam heredem semper factitavit, ne nominat quidem: te, quem numquam viderat aut certe numquam salutaverat, fecit heredem. Velim mihi dicas, nisi molestum est, L. Turselius qua facie fuerit, qua statura, quo municipio, qua tribu. 'Nihil scio' inquires 'nisi quae praedia habuerit.' 25 Igitur fratrem exheredans te faciebat heredem. In multas praeterea pecunias alienissimorum hominum vi eiectis veris heredibus, tamquam heres esset, invasit. Quamquam hoc 43 maxime admiratus sum, mentionem te hereditatum ausum esse facere, cum ipse hereditatem patris non adisses.

30 Haec ut colligeres, homo amentissime, tot dies in aliena 17 villa declamasti? quamquam tu quidem, ut tui familiarissimi dictitant, vini exalandi, non ingenii acuendi causa declamas. At vero adhibes ioci causa magistrum, suffragio tuo et com-

potorum tuorum rhetorem, cui concessisti ut in te quae vellet diceret, salsum omnino hominem, sed materia facilis est in te et in tuos dicta dicere. Vide autem quid intersit inter te et avum tuum. Ille sensim dicebat, quod causae prodesset: tu cursim dicis aliena. At quanta merces rhetori data est! 5 Audite, audite, patres conscripti, et cognoscite rei publicae vulnera. Duo milia iugerum campi Leontini Sex. Clodio rhetori assignasti et quidem immunia, ut populi Romani tanta mercede nihil sapere disceres. Num etiam hoc, homo audacissime, ex Caesaris commentariis? Sed dicam alio loco et de Leon- 10 tino agro et de Campano, quos iste agros ereptos rei publicae turpissimis possessoribus inquinavit. Iam enim, quoniam criminibus eius satis respondi, de ipso emendatore et correctore nostro quaedam dicenda sunt. Nec enim omnia effundam, ut, si saepius decertandum sit, ut erit, semper novus 15 veniam: quam facultatem mihi multitudo istius vitiorum peccatorumque largitur.

Visne igitur te inspiciamus a puero? Sic, opinor; a principio ordiamur. Tenesne memoria praetextatum te decoxisse? Patris, inquires, ista culpa est. Concedo; etenim est, 20 pietatis plena defensio. Illud tamen audaciae tuae, quod sedisti in quattuordecim ordinibus, cum esset lege Roscia decocoribus certus locus, quamvis quis fortunae vitio, non suo decoxisset. Sumpsisti virilem, quam statim muliebrem togam reddidisti. Primo vulgare scortum; certa flagitii merces nec 25 ea parva; sed cito Curio intervenit, qui te a meretricio quaestu abduxit et, tamquam stolam dedisset, in matrimonio stabili et certo collocavit. Nemo umquam puer emptus libidinis causa tam fuit in domini potestate quam tu in Curionis. Quotiens te pater eius domu sua eiecit? quotiens custodes posuit, 30 ne limen intrares? cum tu famen nocte socia, hortante libidine, cogente mercede per tegulas demittere. Quae flagitia domus illa diutius ferre non potuit. Scisne me de rebus mihi

notissimis dicere? Recordare tempus illud, cum pater Curio  
maerens iacebat in lecto; filius se ad pedes meos prosternens  
lacrimans te mihi commendabat; orabat ut se contra suum  
patrem, si sestertium sexagens peteret, defenderem: tantum  
5 enim se pro te intercessisse dicebat. Ipse autem amore ardens  
confirmavit, quod desiderium tui discidii ferre non posset, se  
in exsilium iturum. Quo tempore ego quanta mala florentis- 40  
simae familiae sedavi vel potius sustuli! Patri persuasi ut  
aes alienum filii dissolveret, redimeret adolescentem, summa  
10 spe et animi et ingenii praeditum, rei familiaris facultatibus,  
eumque non modo tua familiaritate, sed etiam congressione  
patrio iure et potestate prohiberet. Haec tu cum per me  
acta meminisses, nisi illis, quos videmus, gladiis confideres,  
maledictis me provocare ausus esses? Sed iam stupra et 18  
15 flagitia omitamus: sunt quaedam, quae honeste non possum 47  
dicere, tu autem eo liberior, quod ea in te admisisti, quae a  
verecundo inimico audire non posses. Sed reliquum vitae  
cursum videte, quem quidem celeriter perstringam. Ad haec  
enim, quae in civili bello, in maximis rei publicae miseriis  
20 fecit, et ad ea, quae quotidie facit, festinat animus. Quae  
peto ut, quamquam multo notiora vobis quam mihi sunt, ta-  
men, ut facitis, attente audiatis: debet enim talibus in rebus  
excitare animos non cognitio solum rerum, sed etiam record-  
atio: etsi incidamus, opinor, media, ne nimis sero ad extrema  
25 veniamus.

Intimus erat in tribunatu Clodio, qui sua erga me beneficia 48  
commemorat; eius omnium incendiorum fax, cuius etiam  
domi iam tum quiddam molitus est. Quid dicam ipse optime  
intelligit. Inde iter Alexandream contra senatus auctoritatem,  
30 contra rem publicam et religiones: sed habebat ducem Gab-  
inium, quicum quidvis rectissime facere posset. Qui tum  
inde relictus aut qualis? prius in ultimam Galliam ex Ae-  
*gypto quam domum. Quae autem domus? suam enim*

- quisque domum tum obtinebat, nec erat usquam tua. Domum dico? quid erat in terris, ubi in tuo pedem poneress praeter unum Misenum, quod cum sociis tamquam Sisapō-  
10 nem tenebas? Venis e Gallia ad quaesturam petendam.
- 49 Aude dicere te prius ad parentem tuum venisse quam ad me. 5  
Acceperam iam ante Caesaris litteras, ut mihi satis fieri paterer a te: itaque ne loqui quidem sum te passus de gratia. Postea sum cultus a te, tu a me observatus in petitione quaesturae. Quo quidem tempore P. Clodium approbante populo Romano in foro es conatus occidere, cumque eam rem tua 10 sponte conarere, non impulsu meo, tamen ita praedicabas, te non existimare, nisi illum interfecisses, umquam mihi pro tuis in me iniuriis satis esse facturum. In quo demiror, cur Milonem impulsu meo rem illam egisse dicas, cum te ultro mihi idem illud deferentem numquam sim adhortatus. Quam- 15 quam, si in eo perseverares, ad tuam gloriam rem illam
- 50 referri malebam quam ad meam gratiam. Quaestor es factus: deinde continuo sine senatus consulto, sine sorte, sine lege ad Caesarem cucurristi; id enim unum in terris egestatis, aeris alieni, nequitiae perditis vitae rationibus perfugium esse duce- 20 bas. Ibi te cum et illius largitionibus et tuis rapinis explevisse, si hoc est explorare quod statim effundas, advolasti egens ad tribunatum, ut in eo magistratu, si posses, viri tui similis esses.
- 21 Accipite nunc, quaeso, non ea, quae ipse in se atque in 25 domesticum decus impure et intemperanter, sed quae in nos fortunasque nostras, id est in universam rem publicam, impie ac nefarie fecerit: ab huius enim scelere omnium malorum
- 51 principium natum reperietis. Nam cum L. Lentulo C. Marcello consulibus Kalendis Ianuariis labentem et prope 30 cadentem rem publicam fulcire cuperetis, ipsique C. Caesari, si sana mente esset, consulere velletis: tum iste venditum atque *emancipatum* tribunatum consiliis vestris opposuit



cervicesque suas ei subiecit securi, qua multi minoribus in peccatis occiderunt. In te, M. Antoni, id decrevit senatus et quidem incolumis, nondum tot luminibus exstinctis, quod in hostem togatum decerni est solitum more maiorum. Et  
5 tu apud patres conscriptos contra me dicere ausus es, cum ab hoc ordine ego conservator essem, tu hostis rei publicae iudicatus? Commemoratio illius tui sceleris intermissa est, non memoria deleta. Dum genus hominum, dum populi Romani nomen exstabit—quod quidem erit, si per te licebit,  
10 sempiternum,—tua illa pestifera intercessio nominabitur. Quid cupide a senatu, quid temere fiebat, cum tu unus 52 adolescens universum ordinem decernere de salute rei publicae prohibuisti, neque semel, sed saepius? neque tu tecum de senatus auctoritate agi passus es? Quid autem  
15 agebatur, nisi ne deleri et everti rem publicam funditus velles, cum te neque principes civitatis rogando neque maiores natu monendo neque frequens senatus agendo de vendita atque addicta sententia movere potuit? Tum illud multis rebus ante tentatis necessario tibi vulnus inflictum est, quod paucis  
20 ante te, quorum incolumis fuit nemo: tum contra te dedit arma hic ordo consulibus reliquisque imperiis et potestatibus: quae non effugisses, nisi te ad arma Caesaris contulisses. Tu, tu, inquam, M. Antoni, princeps C. Caesari omnia 21 perturbare cupienti causam belli contra patriam inferendi 53 dedisti. Quid enim aliud ille dicebat? quam causam sui dementissimi consilii et facti afferebat, nisi quod intercessio neglecta, ius tribunicium sublatum, circumscriptus a senatu esset Antonius? Omitto quam haec falsa, quam levia, praesertim cum omnino nulla causa iusta cuiquam esse possit  
30 contra patriam arma capiendi. Sed nihil de Caesare: tibi certe confitendum est causam perniciosissimi belli persona tua constitisse. O miserum te, si haec intelligis, miseriorem, 54 si non intelligis, hoc litteris mandari, hoc memoriae prodi,

huius rei ne posteritatem quidem omnium saeculorum  
umquam immemorem fore, consules ex Italia expulsos  
cumque iis Cn. Pompeium, quod imperii populi Romani  
decus ac lumen fuit, omnes consulares, qui per valetudinem  
exsequi cladem illam fugamque potuissent, praetores, praeto- 5  
rios, tribunos pl., magnam partem senatus, omnem subolem  
iuventutis, unoque verbo rem publicam expulsam atque  
exterminatam suis sedibus! Ut igitur in seminibus est  
causa arborum et stirpium, sic huius luctuosissimi belli semen  
tu fuisti. Doletis tres exercitus populi Romani interfectos: 10  
interfecit Antonius. Desideratis clarissimos cives: eos quoque  
nobis eripuit Antonius. Auctoritas huius ordinis afflicta est:  
afflixit Antonius. Omnia denique, quae postea vidimus—  
quid autem mali non vidimus?—si recte ratiocinabimur, uni  
accepta referemus Antonio. Ut Helena Troianis, sic iste huic 15  
rei publicae belli causa, causa pestis atque exitii fuit. Reli-  
quae partes tribunatus principii similes. Omnia perfecit,  
quae senatus salva re publica ne fieri possent perfecerat.  
Cuius tamen scelus in scelere cognoscite. Restituebat multos  
calamitosos: in iis patrum nulla mentio. Si severus, cur 20  
non in omnes? si misericors, cur non in suos? Sed omitto  
ceteros: Licinium Denticulam de alea condemnatum, collu-  
sorem suum, restituit, quasi vero ludere cum condemnato  
non liceret: sed ut, quod in alea perdiderat, beneficio legis  
dissolveret. Quam attulisti rationem populo Romano cur 25  
eum restitui oporteret? Absentem credo in reos relatum;  
rem indicta causa iudicatam; nullum fuisse de alea lege  
iudicium; vi oppressum et armis; postremo, quod de patruo  
tuo dicebatur, pecunia iudicium esse corruptum. Nihil  
horum. At vir bonus et re publica dignus. Nihil id quidem 30  
ad rem, ego tamen, quoniam condemnatum esse pro nihilo  
est, ita ignoscerem. Hominem omnium nequissimum, qui  
non dubitaret vel in foro alea ludere, lege, quae est de alea,

condemnatum qui in integrum restituit, is non apertissime  
studium suum ipse profitetur? In eodem vero tribunatu, **57**  
cum Caesar in Hispaniam proficiscens huic conculcandam  
Italiam tradidisset, quae fuit eius peragratio itinerum!  
**5** lustratio municipiorum! Scio me in rebus celebratissimis  
omnium sermone versari eaque, quae dico dicturusque sum,  
notiora esse omnibus, qui in Italia tum fuerunt, quam mihi,  
qui non fui: notabo tamen singulas res, etsi nullo modo  
poterit oratio mea satis facere vestrae scientiae. Etenim  
**10** quod umquam in terris tantum flagitium exstitisse auditum  
est? tantam turpitudinem? tantum dedecus? Vehebatur in **21**  
essedo tribunus pl.; lictores laureati antecedeabant, inter quos **58**  
aperta lectica mimia portabatur, quam ex oppidis municipales  
homines honesti, obviam necessario prodeuntes, non noto  
**15** illo et mimico nomine, sed Volumniam consalutabant.  
Sequebatur reda cum lenonibus, comites nequissimi: reiecta  
mater amicam impuri filii tamquam nurum sequebatur.  
O miserae mulieris fecunditatem calamitosam! Horum  
flagitiorum iste vestigiis omnia municipia, praefecturas,  
**20** colonias, totam denique Italiam impressit.

Reliquorum factorum eius, patres conscripti, difficilis est **59**  
sane reprehensio et lubrica. Versatus in bello est; saturavit  
se sanguine dissimillimorum sui civium: felix fuit, si potest  
ulla in scelere esse felicitas. Sed quoniam veteranis cautum  
**25** esse volumus, quamquam dissimilis est militum causa et tua—  
illi secuti sunt, tu quaesisti ducem,—tamen, ne apud illos  
me in invidiam voces, nihil de genere belli dicam. Victor  
e Thessalia Brundisium cum legionibus revertisti. Ibi me  
non occidisti. Magnum beneficium! potuisse enim fateor:  
**30** quamquam nemo erat eorum, qui tum tecum fuerunt, qui  
mihi non censeret parci oportere. Tanta est enim caritas **60**  
patriae, ut vestris etiam legionibus sanctus essem, quod eam  
a me servatam esse meminissent. Sed fac id te dedisse

mihi, quod non ademisti, meque a te habere vitam, quia non a te sit erepta: licuitne mihi per tuas contumelias hoc tuum beneficium sic tueri, ut tuebar, praesertim cum te haec auditurum videres? Venisti Brundisium, in sinum quidem et in complexum tuae mimulae. Quid est? num mentior? 5 Quam miserum est id negare non posse, quod sit turpissimum confiteri! Si te municipiorum non pudebat, ne veterani quidem exercitus? quis enim miles fuit qui Brundisii illam non viderit? quis qui nescierit venisse eam tibi tot dierum via gratulatum? quis qui non indoluerit tam sero se quam 10 nequam hominem secutus esset cognoscere? Italiae rursus percursatio eadem comite mima, in oppida militum crudelis et misera deductio, in urbe auri, argenti maximeque vini foeda direptio. Accessit ut Caesare ignaro, cum esset ille Alexandriae, beneficio amicorum eius magister equitum 15 constitueretur. Tum existimavit se suo iure cum Hippia vivere et equos vectigales Sergio mimo tradere. Tum sibi non hanc, quam nunc male tuetur, sed M. Pisonis domum ubi habitaret legerat. Quid ego istius decreta, quid rapinas, quid hereditatum possessiones datas, quid ereptas proferam? 20 Cogebat egestas; quo se verteret, non habebat: nondum ei tanta a L. Rubrio, non a L. Turselio hereditas venerat; nondum in Pompei locum multorumque aliorum, qui aberant, repentinus heres successerat. Erat ei vivendum latronum ritu, ut tantum haberet, quantum rapere potuisset. 25

3 Sed haec, quae robustioris improbitatis sunt, omittamus: loquamur potius de nequissimo genere levitatis. Tu istis faucibus, istis lateribus, ista gladiatoria totius corporis firmitate tantum vini in Hippiae nuptiis exhauseras, ut tibi necesse esset in populi Romani conspectu vomere postridie. 30 O rem non modo visu foedam, sed etiam auditu! Si inter cenam in ipsis tuis immanibus illis poculis hoc tibi accidisset, quis non turpe duceret? in coetu vero populi Romani,

negotium publicum gerens, magister equitum, cui ructare turpe esset, is vomens frustis esculentis vinum redolentibus gremium suum et totum tribunal implevit. Sed haec ipse fatetur esse in suis sordibus: veniamus ad splendidiora. 7

- 5 Caesar Alexandria se recepit, felix, ut sibi quidem vide- 20  
batur, mea autem sententia, qui rei publicae sit hostis, felix 64  
esse nemo potest. Hasta posita pro aede Iovis Statoris  
bona subiecta Cn. Pompei—miserum me! consumptis enim  
lacrimis tamen infixus haeret animo dolor,—bona, inquam,  
10 Cn. Pompei magni voci acerbissimae subiecta praeconis.  
Una in illa re servitutis oblita civitas ingemuit servientibusque  
animis, cum omnia metu tenerentur, gemitus tamen populi  
Romani liber fuit. Expectantibus omnibus quisnam esset  
tam impius, tam demens, tam dis hominibusque hostis, qui  
15 ad illud scelus sectionis auderet accedere, inventus est nemo  
praeter Antonium, praesertim cum tot essent circum hastam  
illam, qui alia omnia auderent: unus inventus est qui id  
auderet, quod omnium fugisset et reformidasset audacia.  
Tantus igitur te stupor oppressit vel, ut verius dicam, tantus 68  
20 furor, ut primum, cum sector sis isto loco natus, deinde cum  
Pompei sector, non te execratum populo Romano, non  
detestabilem, non omnes tibi deos, non omnes homines esse  
inimicos et futuros scias? At quam insolenter statim helluo  
invasit in eius viri fortunas, cuius virtute terribior erat  
25 populus Romanus exteris gentibus, iustitia carior! In eius 2  
igitur viri copias cum se subito ingurgitasset, exsultabat  
gaudio persona de mimo, modo egens, repente dives. Sed,  
ut est apud poetam nescio quem, male parta male dila-  
buntur. Incredibile ac simile portenti est, quonam modo 66  
30 illa tam multa quam paucis non dico mensibus, sed diebus  
effuderit. Maximus vini numerus fuit, permagnum optimi  
pondus argenti, pretiosa vestis, multa et lauta supellex et  
magnifica multis locis, non illa quidem luxuriosi hominis,

- sed tamen abundantis: horum paucis diebus nihil erat.
- 67 Quae Charybdis tam vorax? Charybdim dico? quae si fuit, animal unum fuit: Oceanus, me dius fidius, vix videtur tot res, tam dissipatas, tam distantibus in locis positas tam cito absorbere potuisse. Nihil erat clausum, nihil obsigna- 5 tum, nihil scriptum. Apothecae totae nequissimis hominibus condonabantur. Alia mimi rapiebant, alia mimae: domus erat aleatoribus referta, plena ebriorum: totos dies potabatur atque id locis pluribus: suggerebantur etiam saepe—non enim semper iste felix—damna aleatoria. Conchyliatis 10 Cn. Pompei peristromatis servorum in cellis lectos stratos videres. Quam ob rem desinite mirari haec tam celeriter esse consumpta: non modo unius patrimonium quamvis amplum, ut illud fuit, sed urbes et regna celeriter tanta nequitia devorare potuisset. At idem aedes etiam et hortos. 15
- 68 O audaciam immanem! tu etiam ingredi illam domum ausus es? tu illud sanctissimum limen intrare? tu illarum aedium dis penatibus os impurissimum ostendere? Quam domum aliquamdiu nemo adspicere poterat, nemo sine lacrimis praeterire, hac te in domo tam diu deversari non pudet? 20 in qua, quamvis nihil sapias, tamen nihil tibi potest esse
- 28 iucundum. An tu, illa in vestibulo rostra [spolia] cum adspexisti, domum tuam te introire putas? fieri non potest. Quamvis enim sine mente, sine sensu sis, ut es, tamen et te et tua et tuos nosti. Nec vero te umquam neque 25 vigilantem neque in somnis credo posse mente consistere. Necesse est, quamvis sis, ut es, violentus et furens, cum tibi obiecta sit species singularis viri, perterritum te de
- 69 somno excitari, furere etiam saepe vigilantem. Me quidem miseret parietum ipsorum atque tectorum. Quid enim 30 umquam domus illa viderat nisi pudicum, quid nisi ex optimo more et sanctissima disciplina? Fuit enim ille vir, *patres conscripti*, sicuti scitis, cum foris clarus tum domi

admirandus, neque rebus externis magis laudandus quam institutis domesticis. Huius in sedibus pro cubiculis stabula, pro conclavibus popinae sunt. Etsi iam negat: nolite quae-  
rere; frugi factus est: illam tuam suas res sibi habere  
5 iussit, ex duodecim tabulis claves ademit, exegit. Quam porro spectatus civis, quam probatus! cuius ex omni vita nihil est honestius quam quod cum mima fecit divortium. At quam crebro usurpat 'et consul et Antonius': hoc 70  
est dicere: et consul et impudicissimus, et consul et homo  
10 nequissimus. Quid est enim aliud Antonius? Nam si dignitas significaretur in nomine, dixisset, credo, aliquando avus tuus se et consulem et Antonium—numquam dixit:  
—dixisset etiam collega meus, patruus tuus, nisi si tu es solus Antonius. Sed omitto ea peccata, quae non sunt earum  
15 partium propria, quibus tu rem publicam vexavisti: ad ipsas tuas partes redeo, id est ad civile bellum, quod natum, conflatum, susceptum opera tua est. Cui bello cum propter 20  
timiditatem tuam, tum propter libidines defuisti. Gustaras  
civilem sanguinem vel potius exsorbueras: fueras in acie  
20 Pharsalica antesignanus; L. Domitium, clarissimum et nobilissimum virum, occideras multosque praeterea qui e proelio effugerant, quos Caesar, ut non nullos, fortasse servasset, crudelissime persecutus trucidaras. Quibus rebus tantis talibus gestis, quid fuit causae cur in Africam Caesarem  
25 non sequerere, cum praesertim belli pars tanta restaret? Itaque quem locum apud ipsum Caesarem post eius ex Africa reditum obtinuisti? quo numero fuisti? Cuius tu imperatoris quaestor fueras, dictatoris magister equitum, belli princeps, crudelitatis auctor, praedae socius, testa-  
30 mento, ut dicebas ipse, filius, appellatus es de pecunia, quam pro domo, pro hortis, pro sectione debebas. Primo 73  
respondisti plane ferociter, et, ne omnia videar contra te, prope modum aequa et iusta dicebas. A me C. Caesar

pecuniam? cur potius quam ego ab illo? an sine me ille vicit? At ne potuit quidem. Ego ad illum belli civilis causam attuli; ego leges perniciosas rogavi; ego arma contra consules imperatoresque populi Romani, contra senatum populumque Romanum, contra deos patrios aras- 5 que et focos, contra patriam tuli. Num sibi soli vicit? Quorum facinus est commune, cur non sit eorum praeda communis? Ius postulabas, sed quid ad rem? plus ille poterat. Itaque excussis tuis vocibus et ad te et ad praedes tuos milites misit, cum repente a te praeclara illa tabula 10 prolata est. Qui risus hominum! tantam esse tabulam, tam varias, tam multas possessiones, ex quibus praeter partem Miseni nihil erat, quod is qui auctionaretur posset suum dicere. Auctionis vero miserabilis adspectus: vestis Pompei non multa eaque maculosa, eiusdem quaedam 15 argentea vasa collisa, sordidata mancipia, ut doleremus quidquam esse ex illis reliquiis, quod videre possemus. Hanc tamen auctionem heredes L. Rubrii decreto Caesaris prohibuerunt. Haerebat nebulo: quo se verteret non habebat. Quin his ipsis temporibus domi Caesaris per- 20 cussor ab isto missus deprehensus dicebatur esse cum sica: de quo Caesar in senatu aperte in te invehens questus est. Proficiscitur in Hispaniam Caesar, paucis tibi ad solvendum propter inopiam tuam prorogatis diebus. Ne tum quidem sequeris. Tam bonus gladiator rudem tam cito? Hunc 25 igitur quisquam, qui in suis partibus, id est in suis fortunis tam timidus fuerit, pertimescat?

Profectus est aliquando tandem in Hispaniam, sed tuto, ut ait, pervenire non potuit. Quonam modo igitur Dolabella pervenit? Aut non suscipienda fuit ista causa, Antoni, 30 aut, cum suscepisses, defendenda usque ad extremum. Ter depugnavit Caesar cum civibus, in Thessalia, Africa, Hispania. Omnibus adfuit his pugnis Dolabella: in Hispaniensi



etiam vulnus accepit. Si de ~~meo~~ iudicio quaeris, nollem; sed tamen consilium a primo reprehendendum, laudanda constantia: tu vero quid es? Cn. Pompei liberi tum primum patriam repetebant—esto; fuerit haec partium causa com-  
5 munis :—repetebant praeterea deos patrios, aras, focos, larem suum familiarem, in quae tu invaseras. Haec cum peterent armis ii, quorum erant legibus—etsi in rebus iniquissimis quid potest esse aequi?—tamen quem erat aequissimum contra Cn. Pompei liberos pugnare? quem? te, sectorem.  
10 An cum tu Narbone mensas hospitum convomeres, Dolabella pro te in Hispania dimicaret?

Qui vero Narbone reditus? Etiam quaerebat, cur ego ex 76 ipso cursu tam subito revertissem. Exposui nuper, patres conscripti, causam reditus mei: volui, si possem, etiam  
15 ante Kalendas Ianuarias prodesse rei publicae. Nam quod quaerebas, quo modo redissem: primum luce, non tenebris; deinde cum calceis et toga, nullis nec Gallicis nec lacerna. At etiam adspicis me et quidem, ut videris, iratus. Ne tu iam mecum in gratiam redeas, si scias quam me pudeat  
20 nequitiae tuae, cuius te ipsum non pudet. Ex omnium omnibus flagitiis nullum turpius vidi, nullum audiui. Qui magister equitum fuisse tibi viderere, in proximum annum consulatum peteres vel potius rogares, per municipia coloniasque Galliae, a qua nos tum, cum consulatus petebatur,  
25 non rogabatur, petere consulatum solebamus, cum Gallicis et lacerna cucurristi. At videte levitatem hominis. Cum hora 31 diei decima fere ad Saxa rubra venisset, delituit in quadam 77 cauponula atque ibi se occultans perpotavit ad vesperam; inde cisio celeriter ad urbem advectus domum venit capite  
30 obvoluto. Ianitor: 'Quis tu?' 'A Marco tabellarius.' Confestim ad eam, cuius causa venerat, eique epistolam tradidit. Quam cum illa legeret flens—erat enim scripta amatorie;  
*caput autem litterarum, sibi cum illa mima posthac nihil*

futurum ; omnem se amorem abiectis illi atque in hanc transfudisse—: cum mulier fleret uberius, homo misericors ferre non potuit: caput aperuit, in collum invasit. O hominem nequam! quid enim aliud dicam? magis proprie nihil possum dicere. Ergo ut te catamitum, nec opinato 5 cum te ostendisses, praeter spem mulier adspiceret, idcirco urbem terrore nocturno, Italiam multorum dierum metu  
78 perturbasti? Et domi quidem causam amoris habuisti, foris etiam turpiorem, ne L. Plancus praedes tuos venderet. Productus autem in contionem a tribuno plebis cum respon- 10 disses te rei tuae causa venisse, populum etiam dicacem in te reddidisti. Sed nimis multa de nugis: ad maiora veniamus.  
32 C. Caesari ex Hispania redeunti obviam longissime processisti. Celeriter isti, redisti, ut cognosceret te, si minus 15 fortem, at tamen strenuum. Factus es ei rursus nescio quo modo familiaris. Habebat hoc omnino Caesar: quem plane perditum aere alieno egentemque, si eundem nequam hominem audacemque cognorat, hunc in familiaritatem liben-  
79 tissime recipiebat. His igitur rebus praeclare commendatus iussus es renunciari consul et quidem cum ipso. Nihil queror 20 de Dolabella, qui tum est impulsus, inductus, elusus. Qua in re quanta fuerit uterque vestrum perfidia in Dolabellam, quis ignorat? Ille induxit ut peteret, promissum et receptum intervertit ad seque transtulit: tu eius perfidiae voluntatem tuam adscripsisti. Veniunt Kalendae Ianuariae: cogimur in 25 senatum; invectus est copiosius multo in istum et paratus  
80 Dolabella quam nunc ego. Hic autem iratus quae dixit, di boni! Primum cum Caesar ostendisset se, prius quam proficisceretur, Dolabellam consulem esse iussurum—quem negant regem, qui et faceret semper eius modi aliquid et 30 diceret:—sed cum Caesar ita dixisset, tum hic bonus augur eo se sacerdotio praeditum esse dixit, ut comitia auspiciis vel impedire vel vitare posset, idque se facturum esse

asseveravit. In quo primum incredibilem stupiditatem hominis cognoscite. Quid enim? istud, quod te sacerdotii <sup>81</sup> iure facere posse dixisti, si augur non esses et consul esses, minus facere potuisses? Vide ne etiam facilius. Nos enim <sup>5</sup> nuntiationem solum habemus, consules et reliqui magistratus etiam spectionem. Esto: hoc imperite; nec enim est ab homine numquam sobrio postulanda prudentia: sed videte impudentiam. Multis ante mensibus in senatu dixit se Dolabellae comitia aut prohibitorium auspiciis aut id facturum <sup>10</sup> esse, quod fecit. Quisquamne divinare potest, quid vitii in auspiciis futurum sit, nisi qui de caelo servare constituit? quod neque licet comitiis per leges, et, si qui servavit, non comitiis habitis, sed prius quam habeantur debet nuntiare. Verum implicata inscientia impudentia est; nec scit quod <sup>15</sup> augurem, nec facit quod pudentem decet. Itaque ex illo die <sup>82</sup> recordamini eius usque ad Idus Martias consulatum. Quis umquam apparitor tam humilis, tam abiectus? Nihil ipse poterat; omnia rogabat; caput in aversam lecticam inserens beneficia, quae venderet, a collega petebat. Ecce Dolabellae <sup>84</sup> <sup>20</sup> comitiorum dies; sortitio praerogativae; quiescit. Renuntiatur; tacet. Prima classis vocatur, renuntiatur; deinde, ita ut assolet, suffragia; tum secunda classis vocatur: quae omnia sunt citius facta quam dixi. Confecto negotio bonus <sup>83</sup> <sup>25</sup> augur—C. Laelium dices—alio die inquit. O impudentiam singularem! Quid videras? quid senseras? quid audieras? neque enim te de caelo servasse dixisti, nec hodie dicis. Id igitur obvenit vitium, quod tu iam Kalendis Ianuariis futurum esse provideras et tanto ante praedixeras. Ergo hercule magna, ut spero, tua potius quam rei publicae <sup>30</sup> calamitate ementitus es auspicia, obstrinxisti religione populum Romanum, augur auguri, consul consuli obnuntiasti. *Nolo plura, ne acta Dolabellae videar convellere, quae necesse est aliquando ad nostrum collegium deferantur.*

- 84 Sed arrogantiam hominis insolentiamque cognoscite. Quam  
diu tu voles, vitiosus consul Dolabella: rursus, cum voles,  
salvis auspiciis creatus. Si nihil est, cum augur iis verbis  
7 nuntiat, quibus tu nuntiasti, confitere te, cum alio die dixeris,  
sobrium non fuisse: sin est aliqua vis in istis verbis, ea quae 5  
sit augur a collega requiro.
- 14 Sed ne forte ex multis rebus gestis Antonii rem unam pul-  
cherrimam transiliat oratio, ad Lupercalia veniamus. Non  
dissimulat, patres conscripti: apparet esse commotum;  
sudat, pallet. Quidlibet, modo ne nauseet, faciat, quod in 10  
porticu Minucia fecit. Quae potest esse turpitudinis tantae  
defensio? Cupio audire, ut videam, ubi rhetoris sit tanta
- 85 merces, id est ubi campus Leontinus appareat. Sedebat  
in rostris collega tuus, amictus toga purpurea, in sella aurea,  
coronatus. Escendis, accedis ad sellam—ita eras Lupercus, 15  
ut te consulem esse meminisse deberes—, diadema ostendis.  
Gemitus toto foro. Unde diadema? non enim abiectum  
sustuleras, sed attuleras domo meditatam et cogitatum scelus.  
Tu diadema imponebas cum plangore populi: ille cum  
plausu reiiciebat. Tu ergo unus, scelerate, inventus es qui, 20  
cum auctor regni esses, eum, quem collegam habebas, domi-  
num habere velles; idem tentares, quid populus Romanus
- 86 ferre et pati posset. At etiam misericordiam captabas:  
supplex te ad pedes abiiciebas. Quid petens? ut servires?  
Tibi uni peteres, qui ita a puero vixeras, ut omnia paterere, 25  
ut facile servires: a nobis populoque Romano mandatum  
id certe non habebas. O praeclaram illam eloquentiam  
tuam, cum es nudus contionatus! Quid hoc turpius? quid  
foedius? quid supplicii omnibus dignius? Num exspectas,  
dum te stimulis fodiamus? haec te, si ullam partem habes 30  
sensus, lacerat, haec cruentat oratio. Vereor ne imminuam  
summorum virorum gloriam; dicam tamen dolore commotus.  
*Quid indignius quam vivere eum qui imposuerit diadema,*

cum omnes fateantur iure interfectum esse qui abiecerit?  
At etiam adscribi iussit in fastis ad Lupercalia: C. Caesari, <sup>87</sup>  
dictatori perpetuo, M. Antonium consulem populi  
iussu regnum detulisse, Caesarem uti noluisse. Iam  
5 iam minime miror te otium perturbare; non modo urbem  
odisse, sed etiam lucem; cum perditissimis latronibus non  
solum de die, sed etiam in diem vivere. Ubi enim tu in  
pace consistes? qui locus tibi in legibus et in iudiciis esse  
potest, quae tu, quantum in te fuit, dominatu regio sustu-  
10 listi? Ideone L. Tarquinius exactus, Sp. Cassius, Sp. Maelius,  
M. Manlius necati, ut multis post saeculis a M. Antonio, quod  
fas non est, rex Romae constitueretur?

Sed ad auspicia redeamus, de quibus Idibus Martiis fuit <sup>35</sup>  
in senatu Caesar acturus. Quaero: tum tu quid egisses? <sup>88</sup>  
15 Audiebam equidem te paratum venisse, quod me de ementitis  
auspiciis, quibus tamen parere necesse erat, putares esse dic-  
tutum. Sustulit illum diem Fortuna rei publicae. Num  
etiam tuum de auspiciis iudicium interitus Caesaris sustulit?  
Sed incidi in id tempus, quod iis rebus, in quas ingressa erat  
20 oratio, praeventendum est. Quae tua fuga! quae formido  
praeclaro illo die! quae propter conscientiam scelerum despe-  
ratio vitae! cum ex illa fuga beneficio eorum, qui te, si  
sanus esses, salvum esse voluerunt, clam te domum recepisti.  
O mea frustra semper verissima auguria rerum futurarum! <sup>89</sup>  
25 Dicebam illis in Capitolio liberatoribus nostris, cum me ad te  
ire vellent, ut ad defendendam rem publicam te adhortarer:  
quoad metueres, omnia te promissurum; simul ac timere  
desisses, similem te futurum tui. Itaque cum ceteri con-  
sulares irent redirent, in sententia mansi: neque te illo die  
30 neque postero vidi, neque ullam societatem optimis civibus  
cum importunissimo hoste foedere ullo confirmari posse cre-  
didi. Post diem tertium veni in aedem Telluris, et quidem  
invitus, cum omnes aditus armati obsiderent. Qui tibi

90 dies ille, Antoni, fuit! Quamquam mihi inimicus subito  
16 exstitisti, tamen me tui miseret, quod tibi invideris. Qui tu  
vir, di immortales, et quantus fuisses, si illius diei mentem  
servare potuisses! Pacem haberemus, quae erat facta per  
obsidem puerum nobilem, M. Bambalionis nepotem. Quam- 5  
quam bonum te timor faciebat, non diuturnus magister  
officii, improbum fecit ea, quae, dum timor abest, a te non  
discedit, audacia. Etsi tum, cum optimum te putabant me  
quidem dissentiente, funeri tyranni, si illud funus fuit, scelera-  
91 tissime prae-fuisti. Tua illa pulchra laudatio, tua miseratio, 10  
tua cohortatio; tu, tu, inquam, illas faces incendiisti et eas,  
quibus semustilatus ille est, et eas, quibus incensa L. Bel-  
lieni domus deflagavit. Tu illos impetus perditorum homi-  
num et ex maxima parte servorum, quos nos vi manumque  
reppulimus, in nostras domos immisisti. Idem tamen quasi 15  
fuligine abstersa reliquis diebus in Capitolio praeclara senatus  
consulta fecisti, ne qua post Idus Martias immunitatis tabula  
neve cuius beneficii figeretur. Meministi ipse de exsulibus,  
scis de immunitate quid dixeris. Optimum vero, quod dic-  
taturae nomen in perpetuum de re publica sustulisti: quo 20  
quidem facto tantum te cepisse odium regni videbatur, ut  
eius omne nomen propter proximi dictatoris metum tolleres.  
92 Constituta res publica videbatur aliis, mihi vero nullo modo,  
qui omnia te gubernante naufragia metuebam. Num igitur  
me fefellit? aut num diutius sui potuit dissimilis esse. In- 25  
spectantibus vobis toto Capitolio tabulae figebantur, neque  
solum singulis veniebant immunitates, sed etiam populis uni-  
versis: civitas non iam singillatim, sed provinciis totis da-  
batur. Itaque si haec manent, quae stante re publica manere  
non possunt, provincias universas, patres conscripti, perdi- 30  
distis, neque vectigalia solum, sed etiam imperium populi  
97 Romani huius domesticis nundinis deminutum est. Ubi est  
98 septiens miliens, quod est in tabulis, quae sunt ad Opis?

funestae illius quidem pecuniae, sed tamen, quae nos, si iis, quorum erat, non redderetur, a tributis posset vindicare. Tu autem quadringentiens sestertium, quod Idibus Martiis debuisti, quonam modo ante Kalendas Apriles debere desisti?

5 Sunt ea quidem innumerabilia, quae a tuis emebantur non insciente te, sed unum egregium de rege Deiotaro, populi Romani amicissimo, decretum in Capitolio fixum: quo proposito nemo erat, qui in ipso dolore risum posset continere. Quis enim cuiquam inimicior quam Deiotaro Caesar? aequè

10 atque huic ordini, ut equestri, ut Massiliensibus, ut omnibus, quibus rem publicam populi Romani caram esse sentiebat. Igitur a quo vivo nec praesens nec absens rex Deiotarus quidquam aequi boni impetravit, apud mortuum factus est gratus. Compellarat hospitem praesens, computarat, pe-

15 cuniam impetrarat, in eius tetrarchia unum ex Graecis comitibus suis collocarat, Armeniam abstulerat a senatu datam. Haec vivus eripuit: reddit mortuus. At quibus

20 verbis? modo aequum sibi videri, modo non iniquum. Mira verborum complexio! At ille numquam—semper enim absenti

25 adfui Deiotaro—quidquam sibi, quod nos pro illo postularemus, aequum dixit videri. Syngrapha sestertii centiens per legatos, viros bonos, sed timidos et imperitos, sine nostra, sine reliquorum hospitem regis sententia facta in gynaecio est, quo in loco plurimae res venierunt et veneunt. Qua ex

30 syngrapha quid sis acturus meditare censeo: rex enim ipse sua sponte, nullis commentariis Caesaris, simul atque audivit eius interitum, suo Marte res suas recuperavit. Sciebat homo sapiens ius semper hoc fuisse, ut, quae tyranni eripuissent, ea tyrannis interfectis ii, quibus erepta essent, recuperarent.

35 Nemo igitur iure consultus, ne iste quidem, qui tibi uni est iure consultus, per quem haec agis, ex ista syngrapha debere dicit pro iis rebus, quae erant ante syngrapham recuperatae: *non enim a te emit, sed prius, quam tu suum sibi venderes,*

ipse possedit. Ille vir fuit, nos quidem contemnendi, qui auctorem odimus, acta defendimus. Quid ego de commentariis infinitis, quid de innumerabilibus chirographis loquar? quorum etiam institores sunt, qui ea tamquam gladiatorum libellos palam venditent. Itaque tanti acervi nummorum apud istum construuntur, ut iam expendantur, non numerentur pecuniae. At quam caeca avaritia est! Nuper fixa tabula est, qua civitates locupletissimae Cretensium vectigalibus liberantur, statuiturque ne post M. Brutum pro consule sit Creta provincia. Tu mentis es compos? tu non constringendus? In Caesaris decreto Creta post M. Bruti decessum potuit liberari, cum Creta nihil ad Brutum Caesare vivo pertineret? At huius venditione decreti, ne nihil actum putetis, provinciam Cretam perdidistis. Omnino nemo ullius rei fuit emptor cui defuerit hic venditor. Et de exsulis legem, quam fixisti, Caesar tulit? Nullius insector calamitatem: tantum queror, primum eorum reditus inquinatos, quorum causam Caesar dissimilem iudicavit; deinde nescio cur non reliquis idem tribuas: neque enim plus quam tres aut quattuor reliqui sunt. Qui simili in calamitate sunt, cur tua misericordia non simili fruuntur? cur eos habes in loco patru? de quo ferre, cum de reliquis ferres, noluisti: quem etiam ad censuram petendam impulisti, eamque petitionem comparasti, quae et risus hominum et querellas moveret. Cur autem ea comitia non habuisti? an quia tribunus pl. sinistrum fulmen nuntiabat? Cum tua quid interest, nulla auspicia sunt, cum tuorum, tum fis religiosus. Quid? eundem in septemviratu nonne destituisti? intervenit enim, cui metuisti, credo, ne salvo capite negare non posses. Omnibus eum contumeliis onerasti, quem patris loco, si ulla in te pietas esset, colere debebas. Filiam eius, sororem tuam, eiecisti, alia conditione quaesita et ante perspecta. Non est satis: probrum insimulasti pudicissimam feminam. Quid est quod addi pos-



sit? contentus eo non fuisti. Frequentissimo senatu Kalendis Ianuariis sedente patruo hanc tibi esse cum Dolabella causam odii dicere ausus es, quod ab eo sorori et uxori tuae stuprum esse oblatum comperisses. Quis interpretari potest, 5 impudentiorne, qui in senatu, an improbius, qui in Dolabellam, an impurius, qui patruo audiente, an crudelior, qui in illam miseram tam spurce, tam impie dixeris? Sed ad 34 chirographa redeamus. Quae tua fuit cognitio? Acta enim 10 Caesaris pacis causa confirmata sunt a senatu, quae quidem 10 Caesar egisset, non ea, quae egisse Caesarem dixisset Antonius. Unde ista erumpunt? quo auctore proferuntur? si sunt falsa, cur probantur? si vera, cur veneunt? At sic placuerat, ut Kalendis Iuniis de Caesaris actis cum consilio cognosceretis. Quod fuit consilium? quem umquam convo- 15 casti? quas Kalendas Iunias exspectasti? an eas, ad quas te peragratis veteranorum coloniis stipatum armis rettulisti?

O praeclaram illam percursionem tuam mense Aprili atque Maio, tum cum etiam Capuam coloniam deducere conatus es! Quem ad modum illinc abieris vel potius paene non 101 20 abieris, scimus. Cui tu urbi minitaris. Utinam conere, ut aliquando illud paene tollatur! At quam nobilis est tua illa peregrinatio! Quid prandiorum apparatus, quid furiosam vinolentiam tuam proferam? Tua ista detrimenta sunt, illa nostra. Agrum Campanum, qui cum de vectigalibus exime- 25 batur ut militibus daretur, tamen infligi magnum rei publicae vulnus putabamus, hunc tu compransoribus tuis et collusoribus dividebas. Mimos dico et mimas, patres conscripti, in agro Campano collocatos. Quid iam querar de agro Leontino? quoniam quidem hae quondam arationes Campana et Leontina 30 in populi Romani patrimonio grandiferae et fructuosae ferebantur. Medico tria milia iugerum: quid, si te sanasset? rhetori duo: quid, si te disertum facere potuisset? Sed ad iter 41 Italiamque redeamus. Deduxisti coloniam Casilinum, quo 10

esar ante deduxerat. Consuluisti me per litteras de Capua quidem, sed idem de Casilino respondissem: possesne, ubi onia esset, eo coloniam novam iure deducere. Negavi in n coloniam, quae esset auspicato deducta, dum esset incois, coloniam novam iure deduci: colonos novos adscribi 5 esse rescripsi. Tu autem insolentia elatus omni auspiciorum e turbato Casilinum coloniam deduxisti, quo erat paucis is ante deducta, ut vexillum tolleres, ut aratrum cirnduceres: cuius quidem vomere portam Capuae paene strinxisti, ut florentis coloniae territorium minueretur. Ab 10 : perturbatione religionum advolas in M. Varronis, sanctimi atque integerrimi viri, fundum Casinatem. Quo iure? o ore? Eodem, inquires, quo in heredum L. Rubrii, quo in edum L. Turselii praedia, quo in reliquas innumerabiles ssessiones. Et si ab hasta, valeat hasta, valeant tabulae, 15 odo Caesaris, non tuae; quibus debuisti, non quibus tu te ravisti. Varronis quidem Casinatem fundum quis venisset? quis hastam istius venditionis vidit? quis vocem praenis audivit? Misisset te dicis Alexandream, qui emeret Caesare. Ipsum enim exspectare magnum fuit! Quis vero 20 divit umquam—nullius autem salus curae pluribus fuit—fortunis Varronis rem ullam esse detractam? Quid? si am scripsit ad te Caesar ut redderes, quid satis potest dici de ita impudentia? Remove gladios parumper illos, quos lemus: iam intelliges aliam causam esse hastae Caesaris, 25 am confidentiae et temeritatis tuae; non enim te dominus odo illis sedibus, sed quivis amicus, vicinus, hospes, procurator ebit. At quam multos dies in ea villa turpissime es perbatus? Ab hora tertia bibebatur, ludebatur, vomebatur. O ita ipsa misera quam dispari domino! Quamquam quo 30 odo iste dominus? sed tamen quam ab dispari tenebantur! idiorum enim suorum M. Varro voluit illud, non libidinum versorium. Quae in illa villa antea dicebantur! quae cogita-

bantur! quae litteris mandabantur! Iura populi Romani, monimenta maiorum, omnis sapientiae ratio omnisque doctrinae. At vero te inquilino—non enim domino—personabant omnia vocibus ebriorum, natabant pavimenta vino, madebant  
5 parietes, ingenui pueri cum meritoriis, scorta inter matres familias versabantur. Casino salutatum veniebant, Aquino, Interamna. Admissus est nemo. Iure id quidem; in homine enim turpissimo obsolefiebant dignitatis insignia. Cum inde 100  
Romam proficiscens ad Aquinum accederet, obviam ei processit, ut est frequens municipium, magna sane multitudo. At iste operta lectica latus per oppidum est ut mortuus. Stulte Aquinates: sed tamen in via habitabant. Quid, Anagnini? Qui cum essent devii, descenderunt, ut istum, tamquam si esset, consulem salutarent. Incredibile dictu, † sed tum nimis inter omnes  
15 constabat neminem esse resalutatum, praesertim cum duos secum Anagninos haberet, Mustelam et Laconem, quorum alter gladiatorum est princeps, alter poculorum. Quid ego illas 107  
istius minas contumeliasque commemorem, quibus invecus est in Sidicinos, vexavit Puteolanos, quod C. Cassium et  
20 Brutos patronos adoptassent? Magno quidem studio, iudicio, benevolentia, caritate, non, ut te et Basilum, vi et armis, et alios vestri similes, quos clientes nemo habere velit, non modo illorum cliens esse. Interea dum tu abes, qui dies ille col- 42  
legae tui fuit, cum illud, quod venerari solebas, bustum in  
25 foro evertit! qua re tibi nuntiata, ut constabat inter eos, qui una fuerunt, concidisti. Quid evenerit postea nescio—metum credo valuisse et arma—; collegam quidem de caelo detraxisti effecistisque, non tu quidem etiam nunc ut ~~similis~~  
tui, sed certe ut dissimilis esset sui.  
30 Qui vero inde reditus Romam! quae perturbatio totius 108  
urbis! Memineramus Cinnam nimis potentem, Sullam postea dominantem, modo regnantem Caesarem videramus. Erant fortasse gladii, sed absconditi nec ita multi. Ista vero

quae et quanta barbaria est! Agmine quadrato cum gladiis secuntur: scutorum lecticas portari videmus. Atque his quidem iam inveteratis, patres conscripti, consuetudine obduruimus. Kalendis Iuniis cum in senatum, ut erat constitutum, venire vellemus, metu perterriti repente diffugimus. At iste, qui senatu non egeret, neque desideravit quemquam, et potius discessu nostro laetatus est, statimque illa mirabilia facinora effecit. Qui chirographa Caesaris defendisset lucrisui causa, is leges Caesaris easque praeclaras, ut rem publicam concutere posset, evertit. Numerum annorum provinciis prorogavit, idemque cum actorum Caesaris defensor esse deberet, et in publicis et in privatis rebus acta Caesaris rescidit. In publicis nihil est lege gravius, in privatis firmissimum est testamentum. Leges alias sine promulgatione sustulit, alias ut tolleret, promulgavit. Testamentum irritum fecit, quod etiam infimis civibus semper obtentum est. Signa, tabulas, quas populo Caesar una cum hortis legavit, eas hic partim in hortos Pompei deportavit, partim in villam Scipionis.

**43** Et tu in Caesaris memoria diligens? tu illum amas mortuum?  
**110** Quem is honorem maiorem consecutus erat, quam ut haberet pulvinar, simulacrum, fastigium, flaminem? Est ergo flamen, ut Iovi, ut Marti, ut Quirino, sic divo Iulio M. Antonius. Quid igitur cessas? cur non inauguraris? Sume diem, vide qui te inauguret: collegae sumus; nemo negabit. O detestabilem hominem, sive quod Caesaris sacerdos es, sive quod mortui! Quaero deinceps, num hodiernus dies qui sit ignores. Nescis heri quartum in Circo diem ludorum Romanorum fuisse? te autem ipsum ad populum tulisse ut quintus praeterea dies Caesari tribueretur? Cur non sumus praetextati? cur honorem Caesaris tua lege datum deserere patimur? an supplicationes addendo diem contaminari passus es, pulvinaria contaminari noluisti? Aut undique religionem tolle aut usque quaque conserva. Quaeris placeatne mihi pulvinar

esse, fastigium, flaminem. Mihi vero nihil istorum placet: <sup>11</sup>  
sed tu, qui acta Caesaris defendis, quid potes dicere cur  
alia defendas, alia non cures? nisi forte vis fateri te omnia  
quaestu tuo, non illius dignitate metiri. Quid ad haec  
<sup>5</sup> tandem?—exspecto enim eloquentiam tuam: disertissimum  
cognovi avum tuum, at te etiam apertiore in dicendo; ille  
numquam nudus est contionatus, tuum hominis simplicis  
pectus vidimus — : respondebisne ad haec aut omnino hiscere  
audebis? ecquid reperiēs ex tam longa oratione mea, cui te  
<sup>10</sup> respondere posse confidas?

Sed praeterita omittamus; hunc unum diem, unum, inquam, <sup>44</sup>  
hodiernum diem, hoc punctum temporis, quo loquor, defende, <sup>118</sup>  
si potes. Cur armatorum corona senatus saeptus est? cur  
me tui satellites cum gladiis audiunt? cur valvae Concordiae  
<sup>15</sup> non patent? cur homines omnium gentium maxime barbaros,  
Ityraeos, cum sagittis deducis in forum? Praesidii sui causa  
se facere dicit. Non igitur miliens perire est melius quam  
in sua civitate sine armatorum praesidio non posse vivere?  
Sed nullum est istud, mihi crede, praesidium: caritate te et  
<sup>20</sup> benevolentia civium saeptum oportet esse, non armis. Eripiet <sup>118</sup>  
et extorquebit tibi ista populus Romanus, utinam salvus  
nobis! sed quoquo modo nobiscum egeris, dum istis con-  
siliis uteris, non potes, mihi crede, esse diuturnus. Etenim  
ista tua minime avara coniunx, quam ego sine contumelia  
<sup>25</sup> describo, nimium diu debet populo Romano tertiam pen-  
sionem. Habet populus Romanus ad quos gubernacula  
rei publicae deferat: qui ubicumque terrarum sunt, ibi  
omne est rei publicae praesidium vel potius ipsa res publica,  
quae se adhuc tantum modo ulta est, nondum recuperavit.  
<sup>30</sup> Habet quidem certe res publica adolescentes nobilissimos,  
paratos defensores: quam volent illi cedant otio consulentes,  
*tamen* a re publica revocabuntur. Et nomen pacis dulce  
*est et ipsa* res salutaris; sed inter pacem et servitutem

plurimum interest. Pax est tranquilla libertas, servitus postremum malorum omnium, non modo bello, sed morte  
4 etiam repellendum. Quod si se ipsos illi nostri liberatores e conspectu nostro abstulerunt, at exemplum facti reliquerunt. Illi, quod nemo fecerat, fecerunt. Tarquinius Brutus bello 5 est persecutus, qui tum rex fuit, cum esse Romae licebat; Sp. Cassius, Sp. Maelius, M. Manlius propter suspicionem regni appetendi sunt necati: hi primum cum gladiis non in regnum appetentem, sed in regnantem impetum fecerunt. Quod cum ipsum factum per se praeclarum est atque 10 divinum, tum expositum ad imitandum est, praesertim cum illi eam gloriam consecuti sint, quae vix caelo capi posse videatur. Etsi enim satis in ipsa conscientia pulcherrimi  
7 facti fructus erat, tamen mortali immortalitatem non arbitror esse contemnendam. 15

5 Recordare igitur illum, M. Antoni, diem, quo dictaturam sustulisti; pone ante oculos laetitiam senatus populi-  
5 Romani, confer cum hac immani nundinatione tua tuorumque: tum intelliges quantum inter lucrum et laudem intersit. Sed nimirum, ut quidam morbo aliquo et sensus 20 stupore suavitatem cibi non sentiunt, sic libidinosi, avari, facinerosi verae laudis gustatum non habent. Sed si te laus allicere ad recte faciendum non potest, ne metus quidem a foedissimis factis potest avocare? Iudicia non metuis. Si propter innocentiam, laudo: sin propter vim, 25 non intelligis, qui isto modo iudicia non timeat, ei quid  
6 timendum sit. Quod si non metuis viros fortes egregiosque cives, quod a corpore tuo prohibentur armis, tui te, mihi crede, diutius non ferent. Quae est autem vita dies et noctes timere a suis? nisi vero aut maioribus habes 30 beneficiis obligatos, quam ille quosdam habuit ex iis, a quibus est interfectus, aut tu es ulla re cum eo comparandus. *Fuit in illo ingenium, ratio, memoria, litterae, cura,*

cogitatio, diligentia; res bello gesserat quamvis rei publicae calamitosas, at tamen magnas; multos annos regnare meditatus magno labore, multis periculis quod cogitaret effecerat; muneribus, monumentis, congiariis, epulis multitudinem imperitam delenierat; suos praemiis, adversarios clementiae specie devinxerat; quid multa? attulerat iam liberae civitati partim metu, partim patientia consuetudinem serviendi. Cum illo ego te dominandi cupiditate conferre 46 possum, ceteris vero rebus nullo modo comparandus es. 117

10 Sed ex plurimis malis, quae ab illo rei publicae sunt inusta, hoc tamen boni est, quod didicit iam populus Romanus, quantum cuique crederet, quibus se committeret, a quibus caveret. Haec non cogitas? neque intelligis satis esse viris fortibus didicisse, quam sit re pulchrum, beneficio gratum,

15 fama gloriosum tyrannum occidere? An, cum illum homines non tulerint, te ferent? Certatim posthac, mihi crede, ad 118 hoc opus curretur neque occasionis tarditas exspectabitur.

Respice, quaeso, aliquando [rem publicam, M. Antoni]; quibus ortus sis, non quibuscum vivas considera; mecum,

20 uti voles: redi cum re publica in gratiam. Sed de te tu videris, ego de me ipse profitebor. Defendi rem publicam adolescens, non deseram senex: contempsi Catilinae gladios, non pertimescam tuos. Quin etiam corpus libenter obtulerim, si repraesentari morte mea libertas civitatis potest,

25 ut aliquando dolor populi Romani pariat, quod iam diu parturit. Etenim si abhinc annos prope viginti hoc ipso 119 in templo negavi posse mortem immaturam esse consulari, quanto verius nunc negabo seni! Mihi vero, patres conscripti, iam etiam optanda mors est, perfuncto rebus iis,

30 quas adeptus sum quasque gessi. Duo modo haec opto, unum, ut moriens populum Romanum liberum relinquam—hoc mihi maius ab dis immortalibus dari nihil potest—; alterum, ut ita cuique eveniat, ut de re publica quisque mereatur.

## INTRODUCTION TO THE THIRD ORATION

---

THE third oration brings before us a new scene in the struggle between the different parties in the state, and is directed against an attempt on the part of Antony which gave occasion, more or less directly, to all the remaining orations except the eleventh. We have seen that one of the first measures which Antony proposed, after the death of Caesar, was a change in the disposition of the provinces, whereby he was to obtain Macedonia, and Dolabella Syria. Not content with this, he shortly afterwards, probably in July (see Merivale 3. 98), proposed that Macedonia should be transferred to his brother Gaius, and that he himself should supplant Decimus Brutus in Cisalpine Gaul, apparently in order that he might possess a powerful force within easy reach of the city. The senate refused to listen to the proposal, but Antony brought it before the people in the 'comitia,' and gained their assent by persuading them that Decimus was preparing to attack the party of Caesar, and uphold by force the cause of his assassins. He also obtained leave to recall four legions from Macedonia, and on the 9th of October proceeded to Brundisium to place himself at their head. On his way he put some soldiers to death at Suessa Auruncorum, and finding at Brundisium that two of the legions, the Martia and Quarta, despised the largess which he offered them, he treacherously massacred their centurions in the presence of his wife. *Finding that the troops were not to be depended*



on, probably owing to the temptations offered by agents of Octavianus, he sent the second and thirty-fifth legions, which still in the main adhered to him (see 5. 19, 53; Fam. 10. 30, 1), in detachments towards Cisalpine Gaul, appointing a rendezvous at Ariminum; and returned himself to Rome, at the head of the Gaulish legion Alauda, which he had probably brought with him from Rome; as we know that it was there in the earlier part of the summer (Att. 16. 8, 2).

Octavianus had meanwhile been levying troops, and winning over the veterans in Campania, by a largess of 500 denarii apiece. By Cicero's advice he returned to Rome, shortly before the arrival of Antony, but finding that the veterans were not yet prepared for open conflict with the Consul, he thought it prudent to retire to Arretium.

Antony left the bulk of his troops at Tibur, but entered the city, contrary to the laws, at the head of an armed force, to whom, as he marched through the streets, he promised the houses and property of his enemies for plunder. He convened the senate for the 24th of November, denouncing any senator who should absent himself as an enemy to him and to his country. On the appointed day he was himself absent, being, according to Cicero (Phil. 3. 8, 20), too drunk to make his appearance. He summoned another meeting in the Capitol for the 28th, at which he forbade three tribunes, whom he knew to be hostile to him, to be present.

The object of the meeting was to denounce the conduct of Octavianus, but when the day arrived his resolution failed him, and the only proposal laid before the senate was for a 'supplicatio' in honour of M. Lepidus. In the midst of the debate on this, a message reached him that the fourth legion had openly declared in favour of Octavianus and joined the Martia, which had already taken up a position at Alba. Feeling that to stay in Rome was dangerous, he took a hurried division on the question before the senate, and hastened to Alba, in hopes of yet recovering the allegiance of his troops. Finding the gates shut against him, he proceeded to Tibur, and confirming the fidelity of the forces there by a present of 2000 sesterces to

every soldier, he set forth at their head towards Cisalpine Gaul, with a view of dispossessing Decimus Brutus of his province.

At this juncture Cicero published his second oration, and used the influence which it gave him in strengthening the cause of Octavianus, and inflaming all parties against Antony. On the 20th of December the tribunes, in the absence of both the Consuls, convened the senate for the transaction of some formal business, and to arrange for its safe meeting on the 1st of January; and Cicero availed himself of the occasion to deliver the third Philippic oration.

In it he denounces Antony as a public enemy, declaring that his conduct was worse than that of Tarquin; and having reviewed the lawlessness and cowardice of his proceedings, by which he had forfeited all claim to be regarded as Consul, he exposes the absurdity of his attempt to insult Octavianus by reproaching him with the position of his mother; and ridicules the bad Latin of his proclamations. On the other hand he highly extols the conduct of Octavianus, of Decimus Brutus, and the fourth and Martian legions; and he ends his speech by formally proposing that the thanks of the senate should be given them for what they had done, and that the recent changes in the disposition of the provinces should be annulled. His proposals were accepted by the senate, and A. Hirtius and C. Pansa, the Consuls elect, were instructed to take the earliest possible opportunity for carrying them into effect.

# M. TULLII CICERONIS

## ORATIONUM PHILIPPICARUM

### LIBER TERTIUS.

SERIUS omnino, patres conscripti, quam tempus rei<sup>1</sup>  
publicae postulabat, aliquando tamen convocati sumus: quod<sup>1</sup>  
flagitabam equidem quotidie, quippe cum bellum nefarium  
contra aras et focos, contra vitam fortunasque nostras ab  
5 homine profligato ac perduto non comparari, sed geri iam  
viderem. Expectantur Kalendae Ianuariae, quas non ex-  
spectat Antonius, qui in provinciam D. Bruti, summi et  
singularis viri, cum exercitu impetum facere conatur; ex  
qua se instructum et paratum ad urbem venturum esse  
10 minitatur. Quae est igitur expectatio aut quae vel minimi<sup>2</sup>  
dilatio temporis? quamquam enim adsunt Kalendae Ianuariae,  
tamen breve tempus longum est imparatis. Dies enim affert  
vel hora potius, si nihil provisum est, magnas saepe clades.  
Certus autem dies non ut sacrificiis, sic consiliis expectari  
15 solet.

Quod si aut Kalendae Ianuariae fuissent eo die, quo primum  
ex urbe fugit Antonius, aut eae non essent expectatae,  
bellum iam nullum haberemus. Auctoritate enim senatus  
consensuque populi Romani facile hominis amentis fregissemus  
20 audaciam. Quod confido equidem consules designatos,

simul ut magistratum inierint, esse facturos; sunt enim optimo animo, summo consilio, singulari concordia: mea autem festinatio non victoriae solum avida est, sed etiam celeritatis.

3 Quo enim usque tantum bellum, tam crudele, tam nefarium 5  
privatis consiliis propulsabitur? cur non quam primum  
2 publica accedit auctoritas? C. Caesar adolescens, paene  
potius puer, incredibili ac divina quadam mente atque virtute,  
cum maxime furor arderet Antonii cumque eius a Brundisio  
crudelis et pestifer reductus timeretur, nec postulantibus nec 10  
cogitantibus, ne optantibus quidem nobis quia non posse  
fieri videbatur, firmissimum exercitum ex invicto genere  
veteranorum militum comparavit patrimoniumque suum  
effudit: quamquam non sum usus eo verbo quo debui; non  
4 enim effudit: in rei publicae salute collocavit. Cui quam- 15  
quam gratia referri tanta non potest quanta debetur, habenda  
tamen est tanta, quantam maximam animi nostri capere  
possunt. Quis enim est tam ignarus rerum, tam nihil de re  
publica cogitans, qui hoc non intelligat, si M. Antonius a  
Brundisio cum iis copiis, quas se habiturum putabat, Romam, 20  
ut minabatur, venire potuisset, nullum genus eum crudelitatis  
praeteritum fuisse? quippe qui in hospitis tectis Brundisii  
fortissimos viros optimosque cives iugulari iusserit; quorum  
ante pedes eius morientium sanguine os uxoris respersum esse  
constabat. Hac ille crudelitate imbutus, cum multo bonis 25  
omnibus veniret iratior, quam illis fuerat, quos trucidarat, cui  
5 tandem nostrum aut cui omnino bono pepercisset? Qua  
peste privato consilio rem publicam—neque enim fieri potuit  
aliter—Caesar liberavit. Qui nisi in hac re publica natus  
esset, rem publicam scelere Antonii nullam haberemus. Sic 30  
enim perspicio, sic iudico, nisi unus adolescens illius furens  
impetus crudelissimosque conatus cohibuisset, rem publicam  
funditus interitum fuisse. Cui quidem hodierno die, patres

conscripti,—nunc enim primum ita convenimus, ut illius beneficio possemus ea, quae sentiremus, libere dicere—tribuenda est auctoritas, ut rem publicam non modo a se susceptam, sed etiam a nobis commendatam possit defendere.

5 Nec vero de legione Martia, quoniam longo intervallo 8  
loqui nobis de re publica licet, sileri potest. Quis enim 6  
unus fortior, quis amior umquam rei publicae fuit quam  
legio Martia universa? quae cum hostem populi Romani An-  
tonium iudicasset, comes esse eius amentiae noluit: reliquit  
10 consulem, quod profecto non fecisset, si eum consulem iudi-  
casset, quem nihil aliud agere, nihil moliri nisi caedem civium  
atque interitum civitatis videret. Atque ea legio consedit Albae.  
Quam potuit urbem eligere aut opportuniorem ad res gerundas  
aut fideliores aut fortium virorum aut amicorum rei publicae  
15 civium? Huius legionis virtutem imitata quarta legio duce 7  
L. Egnatuleio quaestore, civi optimo et fortissimo, C. Caesaris  
auctoritatem atque exercitum persecuta est. Faciendum est  
igitur nobis, patres conscripti, ut ea, quae sua sponte clarissi-  
mus adolescens atque omnium praestantissimus gessit et  
20 gerit, haec auctoritate nostra comprobentur, veteranorumque,  
fortissimorum virorum, tum legionis Martiae quartaeque  
mirabilis consensus ad rem publicam recuperandam laude et  
testimonio nostro confirmetur, eorumque commoda, honores,  
praemia, cum consules designati magistratum inierint, curae  
25 nobis fore hodierno die spondeamus.

Atque ea quidem, quae dixi de Caesare deque eius exercitu, 4  
iam diu nota sunt nobis. Virtute enim admirabili Caesaris 8  
constantiaque militum veteranorum legionumque earum, quae  
optimo iudicio auctoritatem vestram, libertatem populi  
30 Romani, virtutem Caesaris secutae sunt, a cervicibus nostris  
est depulsus Antonius. Sed haec, ut dixi, superiora: hoc  
vero recens edictum D. Bruti, quod paulo ante propositum  
*est, certe silentio non potest praeteriri. Pollicetur enim se*

provinciam Galliam retenturum in senatus populiue Romani potestate. O civem natum rei publicae, memorem sui nominis imitoremque maiorum! Neque enim Tarquinio expulso maioribus nostris tam fuit optata libertas, quam est  
9 depulso iam Antonio retinenda nobis. Illi regibus parere 5 iam a condita urbe didicerant: nos post reges exactos servitutis oblivio ceperat. Atque ille Tarquinius, quem maiores nostri non tulerunt, non crudelis, non impius, sed superbus est habitus et dictus: quod nos vitium in privatis saepe tulimus, id maiores nostri ne in rege quidem ferre 10 potuerunt. L. Brutus regem superbum non tulit: D. Brutus sceleratum atque impium regnare patietur Antonium? Quid Tarquinius tale, qualia innumerabilia et facit et fecit Antonius? Senatum etiam reges habebant: nec tamen, ut Antonio senatum habente, in consilio regis versabantur barbari 15 armati. Servabant auspicia reges; quae hic consul augurque neglexit, neque solum legibus contra auspicia ferendis, sed etiam collega una ferente eo, quem ipse ementitis auspiciis  
10 vitiosum fecerat. Quis autem rex umquam fuit tam insignite impudens, ut haberet omnia commoda, beneficia, iura regni 20 venalia? Quam hic immunitatem, quam civitatem, quod praemium non vel singulis hominibus vel civitatibus vel universis provinciis vendidit? Nihil humile de Tarquinio, nihil sordidum accepimus: at vero huius domi inter quasilla pendebatur aurum, numerabatur pecunia; una in domo 25 omnes, quorum intererat, totum imperium populi Romani nundinabantur. Supplicia vero in cives Romanos nulla Tarquinii accepimus: at hic et Suessae iugulavit eos, quos in custodiam dederat, et Brundisii ad trecentos fortissimos viros  
11 civesque optimos trucidavit. Postremo Tarquinius pro 30 populo Romano bellum gerebat tum, cum est expulsus: Antonius contra populum Romanum exercitum adducebat tum, cum a legionibus relictus nomen Caesaris exercitumque

pertimuit neglectisque sacrificiis sollemnibus ante lucem vota ea, quae numquam solveret, nuncupavit, et hoc tempore in provinciam populi Romani conatur invadere. Maius igitur a D. Bruto beneficium populus Romanus et habet et  
5 exspectat, quam maiores nostri acceperunt a L. Bruto, principe huius maxime conservandi generis et nominis. Cum 5 autem omnis servitus est misera, tum vero intolerabilis est 12 servire impuro, impudico, effeminato, numquam ne in metu quidem sobrio. Hunc igitur qui Gallia prohibet, privato  
10 praesertim consilio, iudicat verissimeque iudicat non esse consulem. Faciendum est igitur nobis, patres conscripti, ut D. Bruti privatum consilium auctoritate publica comprobemus. Nec vero M. Antonium consulem post Lupercalia debuistis  
15 putare. Quo enim ille die populo Romano inspectante 15 nudus, unctus, ebrius est contionatus et id egit ut collegae diadema imponeret, eo die se non modo consulatu, sed etiam libertate abdicavit. Esset enim ipsi certe statim serviendum, si Caesar ab eo regni insignia accipere voluisset. Hunc  
igitur ego consulem, hunc civem Romanum, hunc liberum,  
20 hunc denique hominem putem, qui foedo illo et flagitioso die et quid pati C. Caesare vivo posset et quid eo mortuo consequi ipse cuperet ostendit? Nec vero de virtute, constantia, 18 gravitate provinciae Galliae taceri potest. Est enim ille flos Italiae, illud firmamentum imperii populi Romani, illud  
25 ornamentum dignitatis. Tantus autem est consensus municipiorum coloniarumque provinciae Galliae, ut omnes ad auctoritatem huius ordinis maiestatemque populi Romani defendendam conspirasse videantur. Quam ob rem, tribuni  
pl., quamquam vos nihil aliud nisi de praesidio, ut senatum  
30 tuto consules Kalendis Ianuariis habere possent, rettulistis, tamen mihi videmini magno consilio atque optima mente potestatem nobis de tota re publica fecisse dicendi. Cum  
*enim tuto haberi senatum sine praesidio non posse iudicavistis,*

tum statuistis etiam intra muros Antonii scelus audaciamque versari.

6 Quam ob rem omnia mea sententia complectar, vobis, ut  
14 intelligo, non invitis, ut et praestantissimis ducibus a nobis  
detur auctoritas, et fortissimis militibus spes ostendatur 5  
praemiorum, et iudicetur non verbo, sed re non modo non  
consul, sed etiam hostis Antonius. Nam si ille consul,  
fustuarium meruerunt legiones, quae consulem reliquerunt;  
sceleratus Caesar, Brutus nefarius, qui contra consulem privato  
consilio exercitus comparaverunt: si autem militibus exqui- 10  
rendi sunt honores novi propter eorum divinum atque immor-  
tale meritum, ducibus autem ne referri quidem potest gratia,  
quis est qui eum hostem non existimet, quem qui armis per-  
15 sequantur, conservatores rei publicae iudicantur? At quam  
contumeliosus in edictis! quam barbarus! quam rudis! 15  
Primum in Caesarem maledicta congescit deprompta ex  
recordatione impudicitiae et stuprorum suorum. Quis enim  
hoc adolescente castior? quis modestior? quod in iuventute  
habemus illustrius exemplum veteris sanctitatis? quis autem  
illo, qui male dicit, impurior? Ignobilitatem obiicit C. Cae- 20  
sar filio, cuius etiam natura pater, si vita suppeditasset, con-  
sul factus esset.—Aricina mater.—Trallianam aut Ephesiam  
putes dicere. Videte quam despiciamur omnes, qui sumus e  
municipiis, id est omnes plane: quotus enim quisque nostrum  
non est? Quod autem municipium non contemnit is, qui 25  
Aricinum tanto opere despicit, vetustate antiquissimum, iure  
foederatum, propinquitate paene finitimum, splendore  
16 municipum honestissimum? Hinc Voconiae, hinc Atiniae  
leges; hinc multae sellae curules et patrum memoria et  
nostra; hinc equites Romani lautissimi et plurimi. Sed si 30  
Aricinam uxorem non probas, cur probas Tusculanam?  
Quamquam huius sanctissimae feminae atque optimae pater,  
M. *Atius Balbus*, in primis honestus, praetorius fuit: tuae



coniugis, bonae feminae, locupletis quidem certe, Bambalio quidam pater, homo nullo numero. Nihil illo contemptius, qui propter haesitantiam linguae stuporemque cordis cognomen ex contumelia traxerat.—At avus nobilis.—Tuditanus  
 5 nempe ille, qui cum palla et cothurnis nummos populo de rostris spargere solebat. Vellem hanc contemptionem pecuniae suis reliquisset! Habetis nobilitatem generis 17 gloriosam. Qui autem evenit ut tibi † Iulia natus ignobilis videatur, cum tu eodem materno genere soleas gloriari?  
 10 Quae porro amentia est eum dicere aliquid de uxorum ignobilitate, cuius pater Numitoriam Fregellanam, proditoris filiam, habuerit uxorem, ipse ex libertini filia suscepit liberos? Sed hoc clarissimi viri viderint, L. Philippus, qui habet Aricinam uxorem, C. Marcellus, qui Aricinae filiam:  
 15 quos certo scio dignitatis optimarum feminarum non paenitere. Idem etiam Q. Ciceronem, fratris mei filium, compellat edicto, nec sentit amens commendationem esse compellationem suam. Quid enim accidere huic adolescenti potuit optatius quam cognosci ab omnibus Caesaris consiliorum esse  
 20 socium, Antonii furoris inimicum? At etiam gladiator ausus 18 est scribere hunc de patris et patruī parricidio cogitasse. O admirabilem impudentiam, audaciam, temeritatem! in eum adolescentem hoc scribere audere, quem ego et frater meus propter eius suavissimos atque optimos mores praestantissim-  
 25 umque ingenium certatim amamus omnibusque horis oculis, auribus, complexu tenemus! Nam me isdem edictis nescit laedat an laudet. Cum idem supplicium minatur optimis civibus, quod ego de sceleratissimis ac pessimis sumpserim, laudare videtur, quasi imitari velit: cum autem illam  
 30 pulcherrimi facti memoriam refricat, tum a sui similibus invidiam aliquam in me commoveri putat.

Sed quid fecit ipse? Cum tot edicta posuisset, edixit ut 8  
*adesset senatus frequens a. d. viii Kalendas Decembres:* 10

eo die ipse non adfuit. At quo modo edixit? Haec sunt, ut opinor, verba in extremo: Si quis non adfuerit, hunc existimare omnes poterunt et interitus mei et perditissimorum consiliorum auctorem fuisse. Quae sunt perdita consilia? an ea, quae pertineant ad libertatem 5 populi Romani recuperandam? quorum consiliorum Caesari me auctorem et hortatorem et esse et fuisse fateor. Quamquam ille non eguit consilio cuiusquam, sed tamen currentem, ut dicitur, incitavi. Nam interitus quidem tui quis bonus non esset auctor, cum eo salus et vita optimi cuiusque, 10  
20 libertas populi Romani dignitasque consisteret? Sed cum tam atroci edicto nos concitavisset, cur ipse non adfuit? Num putatis aliqua re tristi ac severa? vino atque epulis retentus, si illae epulae potius quam popinae nominandae sunt. Diem edicti obire neglexit: in ante diem quartum 15 Kalendas Decembres distulit. Adesse in Capitolio iussit: quod in templum ipse nescio qua per Gallorum cuniculum adscendit. Convenerunt corrogati, et quidem ampli quidam homines, sed immemores dignitatis suae. Is enim erat dies, ea fama, is qui senatum vocarat, ut turpe senatori esset nihil 20 timere. Ad eos tamen ipsos, qui convenerant, ne verbum quidem ausus est facere de Caesare, cum de eo constituisset ad senatum referre: scriptam attulerat consularis quidam  
21 sententiam. Quid est aliud de eo referre non audere, qui contra se consulem exercitum duceret, nisi se ipsum hostem 25 iudicare? Necesse erat enim alterutrum esse hostem; nec poterat aliter de adversariis iudicari ducibus. Si igitur Caesar hostis, cur consul nihil referat ad senatum? sin ille a senatu notandus non fuit, quid potest dicere, quin, cum de illo tacuerit, se hostem confessus sit? Quem in 30 edictis Spartacum appellat, hunc in senatu ne improbum quidem dicere audet. At in rebus tristissimis quantos  
9 excitat risus! Sententiolas edicti cuiusdam memoriae man-

davi, quas videtur ille peracutas putare: ego autem qui intelligeret, quid dicere vellet, adhuc neminem inveni. Nulla contumelia est, quam facit dignus. Primum quid est dignus? nam etiam malo multi digni, sicut ipse. An  
5 quam facit is, qui cum dignitate est? quae autem potest esse maior? Quid est porro facere contumeliam? quis sic loquitur? Deinde: nec timor, quem denuntiat inimicus. Quid ergo? ab amico timor denuntiari solet? Horum similia deinceps. Nonne satius est mutum esse  
10 quam quod nemo intelligat dicere? En, cur magister eius ex oratore arator factus sit, possideat in agro publico campi Leontini duo milia iugerum immunia, ut hominem stupidum magis etiam infatuat mercede publica. Sed haec leviora  
15 fortasse: illud quaero, cur tam mansuetus in senatu fuerit, cum in edictis tam ferus fuisset. Quid enim attinuerat L. Cassio, tribuno pl., fortissimo et constantissimo civi, mortem denuntiare, si in senatum venisset, D. Carfulenum, bene de re publica sentientem, senatu vi et minis mortis expellere, Ti. Canutium, a quo erat honestissimis contentionibus et saepe et  
20 iure vexatus, non templo solum, verum etiam aditu prohibere Capitolii? Cui senatus consulto ne intercederent verebatur? De supplicatione, credo, M. Lepidi, clarissimi viri. Atque id erat periculum, de cuius honore extraordinario quotidie aliquid cogitabamus, ne eius usitatus honos impediretur. Ac ne sine  
25 causa videretur edixisse ut senatus adesset, cum de re publica relaturus fuisset, allato nuntio de legione quarta mente concidit, et fugere festinans senatus consultum de supplicatione per discessionem fecit, cum id factum esset antea numquam.

Quae vero profectio postea! quod iter paludati! quae  
30 vitatio oculorum, lucis, urbis, fori! quam misera fuga! quam foeda! quam turpis! Praeclara tamen senatus consulta illo ipso die vespertina, provinciarum religiosa sortitio, divina vero opportunitas, ut, quae cuique apta esset, ea

25 cuique obveniret. Praeclare igitur facitis, tribuni pl., qui de praesidio consulum senatusque referatis, meritoque vestro maximas vobis gratias omnes et agere et habere debemus. Qui enim periculo carere possumus in tanta hominum cupiditate et audacia? ille autem homo afflictus et perditus quae 5 de se exspectat iudicia graviora quam amicorum suorum? Familiarissimus eius, mihi homo coniunctus, L. Lentulus et P. Naso, omni carens cupiditate, nullam se habere provinciam, nullam Antonii sortitionem fuisse iudicaverunt. Quod idem fecit L. Philippus, vir patre, avo, maioribus suis 10 dignissimus. In eadem sententia fuit homo summa integritate atque innocentia, C. Turranius. Idem fecit Sp. Oppius; ipsi etiam, qui amicitiam M. Antonii veriti plus ei tribuerunt, quam fortasse vellent, M. Piso, necessarius meus, et vir et civis egregius, parique innocentia M. Vehilius senatus aucto- 15 ritati se obtemperaturos esse dixerunt. Quid ego de L. Cinna loquar? cuius spectata multis magnisque rebus singularis integritas minus admirabilem facit huius honestissimi facti gloriam: qui omnino provinciam neglexit, quam item magno animo et constanti C. Cestius repudiavit. Qui 20 sunt igitur reliqui, quos sors divina delectet? † L. Annius, M. Antonius. O felicem utrumque! nihil enim maluerunt. C. Antonius Macedoniam. Hunc quoque felicem! hanc enim habebat semper in ore provinciam. C. Calvisius Africam. Nihil felicius! modo enim ex Africa decesserat 25 et quasi divinans se rediturum duos legatos Uticae reliquerat. Deinde M. † Cusini Sicilia, Q. Cassii Hispania. Non habeo quid suspicer: duarum credo provinciarum sortes minus 11 divinas fuisse. O C. Caesar—adolecentem appello—, 27 quam tu salutem rei publicae attulisti! quam improvisam! 30 quam repentinam! qui enim haec fugiens fecit, quid faceret insequens? Etenim in contione dixerat se custodem fore urbis seque usque ad Kalendas Maias ad urbem exercitum

habiturum. O praeclarum custodem ovium, ut aiunt, lupum! custosne urbis an direptor et vexator esset Antonius? Et quidem se introiturum in urbem dixit exiturumque, cum vellet. Quid illud? nonne audiente populo sedens pro  
5 aede Castoris dixit, nisi qui vicisset, victurum neminem?

Hodierno die primum longo intervallo in possessionem 28  
libertatis pedem ponimus: cuius quidem ego, quoad potui, non modo defensor, sed etiam conservator fui. Cum autem id facere non possem, quievi, nec abiecte nec sine aliqua  
10 dignitate casum illum temporum et dolorem tuli. Hanc vero taeterrimam beluam quis ferre potest aut quo modo? Quid est in Antonio praeter libidinem, crudelitatem, petulantiam, audaciam? Ex his totus conglutinator est. Nihil apparet in eo ingenuum, nihil moderatum, nihil pudens, nihil pudi-  
15 cum. Quapropter, quoniam res in id discrimen adducta est, 29  
utrum ille poenas rei publicae luat an nos serviamus, aliquando, per deos immortales! patres conscripti, patrium animum virtutemque capiamus, ut aut libertatem propriam Romani et generis et nominis recuperemus aut mortem servi-  
20 tuti anteponamus. Multa, quae in libera civitate ferenda non essent, tulimus et perpessi sumus: alii spe forsitan recuperandae libertatis, alii vivendi nimia cupiditate: sed, si illa  
tulimus, quae nos necessitas ferre coëgit, quae vis quaedam  
paene fatalis, quae tamen ipsa non tulimus: etiamne huius  
25 impuri latronis feremus taeterrimum crudelissimumque dominatum? Quid hic faciet, si poterit, iratus, qui cum suscen- 12  
sere nemini posset, omnibus bonis fuerit inimicus? quid hic 30  
victor non audebit, qui nullam adeptus victoriam tanta scelera post Caesaris interitum fecerit? refertam eius domum  
30 exhausserit? hortos compilaverit? ad se ex iis omnia ornamenta transtulerit? caedis et incendiorum causam quae-  
sierit ex funere? duobus aut tribus senatus consultis bene  
*et e re publica factis reliquas res ad lucrum praedamque*

revocaverit? vendiderit immunitates? civitates liberaverit?  
provincias universas ex imperii populi Romani iure sustulerit?  
exsules reduxerit? falsas leges C. Caesaris nomine et falsa  
decreta in aes incidenda et in Capitolio figenda curaverit  
earumque rerum omnium domesticum mercatum instituerit? 5  
populo Romano leges imposuerit? armis et praesidiis  
populum et magistratus foro excluserit, senatum stiparit  
[armatis]? armatos in cella Concordiae, cum senatum  
haberet, incluserit? ad legiones Brundisium cucurrerit? ex  
iis optime sentientes centuriones iugulaverit? cum exercitu 10  
Romam sit ad interitum nostrum et ad dispersionem urbis  
31 venire conatus? Atque is ab hoc impetu abstractus consilio  
et copiis Caesaris, consensu veteranorum, virtute legionum, ne  
fortuna quidem fractus minuit audaciam, nec ruere demens  
nec furere desinit. In Galliam mutilatum ducit exercitum, 15  
cum una legione et ea vaccillante L. fratrem exspectat, quo  
neminem reperire potest sui similiorem. Ille autem ex  
myrmillone dux, ex gladiatore imperator, quas effecit strages,  
ubicumque posuit vestigium! Fundit apothecas, caedit greges  
armentorum reliquique pecoris, quodcumque nactus est; 20  
epulantur milites; ipse autem se, ut fratrem imitetur, obruit  
vino; vastantur agri, diripiuntur villae, matres familiae,  
virgines, pueri ingenui abripiuntur, militibus traduntur. Haec  
13 eadem, quacumque exercitum duxit, fecit M. Antonius. His  
32 vos taeterrimis fratribus portas aperietis? hos umquam in 25  
urbem recipietis? non tempore oblato, ducibus paratis,  
animis militum incitatis, populo Romano conspirante, Italia  
tota ad libertatem recuperandam excitata, deorum immor-  
talium beneficio utemini? Nullum erit tempus hoc amisso.  
A tergo, fronte, lateribus tenebitur, si in Galliam venerit. 30  
Nec ille armis solum, sed etiam decretis nostris urguendus  
est. Magna vis est, magnum numen unum et idem sentien-  
tis senatus. Videtisne refertum forum populumque Romanum

ad spem recuperandae libertatis erectum? qui longo intervallo cum frequentes hic videt nos, tum sperat etiam liberos convenisse. Hunc ego diem expectans M. Antonii scelerata arma vitavi tum, cum ille in me absentem invehens non intelligebat, ad quod tempus me et meas vires reservarem. Si enim tum illi caedis a me initium quaerenti respondere voluissem, nunc rei publicae consulere non possem. Hanc vero nactus facultatem, nullum tempus, patres conscripti, dimittam neque diurnum neque nocturnum, quin de libertate populi Romani et dignitate vestra quod cogitandum sit cogitem, quod agendum atque faciendum, id non modo non recusem, sed etiam appetam atque deposcam. Hoc feci, dum licuit: intermisi, quoad non licuit. Iam non solum licet, sed etiam necesse est, nisi servire malumus quam, ne serviamus, armis animisque decernere. Di immortales nobis haec praesidia dederunt: urbi Caesarem, Brutum Galliae. Si enim ille opprimere urbem potuisset, statim, si Galliam tenere, paulo post optimo cuique pereundum erat, reliquis serviendum. Hanc igitur occasionem oblatam tenete, per deos immortales! patres conscripti, et amplissimi orbis terrae consilii principes vos esse aliquando recordamini. Signum date populo Romano consilium vestrum non deesse rei publicae, quoniam ille virtutem suam non defuturam esse profitetur. Nihil est quod moneam vos. Nemo est tam stultus qui non intelligat, si indormierimus huic tempori, non modo crudelem superbamque dominationem nobis, sed ignominiosam etiam et flagitiosam ferendam esse. Nostis insolentiam Antonii, nostis amicos, nostis totam domum. Libidinis, petulantibus, impuris, impudicis, aleatoribus, ebris servire, ea summa miseria est summo dedecore coniuncta. Quod si iam—quod di omen avertant!—*fatum extremum rei publicae venit, quod gladiatores nobiles faciunt ut honeste decumbant, faciamus nos, principes orbis terrarum*

gentiumque omnium, ut cum dignitate potius cadamus quam  
36 cum ignominia serviamus. Nihil est detestabilius dedecore,  
nihil foedius servitute. Ad decus et ad libertatem nati  
sumus: aut haec teneamus aut cum dignitate moriamur.  
Nimium diu teximus quid sentiremus: nunc iam apertum 5  
est; omnes patefaciunt, in utramque partem quid sentiat,  
quid velit. Sunt impii cives, sed pro caritate rei publicae  
nimium multi, contra multitudinem bene sentientium ad-  
modum pauci: quorum opprimendorum di immortales  
incredibilem rei publicae potestatem et fortunam dederunt. 10  
Ad ea enim praesidia, quae habemus, iam accedent consules  
summa prudentia, virtute, concordia, multos menses de rei  
publicae libertate commentati atque meditati. His auctoribus  
et ducibus, dis iuvantibus, nobis vigilantibus et multum in  
posterum providentibus, populo Romano consentiente, erimus 15  
profecto liberi brevi tempore. Iucundiores autem faciet  
libertatem servitutis recordatio.

15 Quas ob res, quod tribuni pl. verba fecerunt, uti senatus  
37 Kalendis Ianuariis tuto haberi sententiaeque de summa re  
publica libere dici possint, de ea re ita censeo, uti C. Pansa 20  
A. Hirtius, consules designati, dent operam uti senatus  
Kalendis Ianuariis tuto haberi possit: quodque edictum  
D. Bruti, imperatoris, consulis designati, propositum sit,  
senatum existimare D. Brutum, imperatorem, consulem  
designatum, optime de re publica mereri, cum senatus auctori- 25  
tatem populiue Romani libertatem imperiumque defendat:  
38 quodque provinciam Galliam citeriorem, optimorum et fortissi-  
morum amicissimorumque rei publicae civium, exercitumque  
in senatus potestate retineat, id eum exercitumque eius,  
municipia, colonias provinciae Galliae recte atque ordine 30  
exque re publica fecisse et facere: senatum ad summam rem  
publicam pertinere arbitrari ab D. Bruto et L. Planco,  
imperatoribus, consulibus designatis, itemque a ceteris, qui



provincias obtinent, obtineri ex lege Iulia, quoad ex senatus consulto cuique eorum successum sit; eosque dare operam ut eae provinciae atque exercitus in senati populiue potestate praesidioque rei publicae sint: cumque opera, virtute, consilio  
5 C. Caesaris summoque consensu militum veteranorum, qui eius auctoritatem secuti rei publicae praesidio sunt et fuerunt, a gravissimis periculis populus Romanus defensus sit et hoc tempore defendatur; cumque legio Martia Albae constiterit, 89 in municipio fidelissimo et fortissimo, seseque ad senatus  
10 auctoritatem populiue Romani libertatem contulerit; et quod pari consilio eademque virtute legio quarta usa L. Egnatuleio duce, civi egregio, senatus auctoritatem populiue Romani libertatem defendat ac defenderit: senatui magnae curae esse ac fore, ut pro tantis eorum in rem publicam  
15 meritis honores eis habeantur gratiaeque referantur: senatui placere uti C. Pansa A. Hirtius, consules designati, cum magistratum inissent, si eis videretur, primo quoque tempore de his rebus ad hunc ordinem referrent, ita uti e re publica fideque sua videretur.

## INTRODUCTION TO THE FIFTH ORATION

---

THE fourth oration was a 'contio ad populum,' in which Cicero, after the debate in the senate on the 20th of December, 43 B.C., explains to the people the course that had eventually been agreed upon. No immediate action, however, could be taken, as it was necessary to wait till the new Consuls, A. Hirtius and C. Vibius Pansa, entered on office on the 1st of January, 43 B.C. Meanwhile Antony had marched upon Cisalpine Gaul, whereupon D. Brutus threw himself into Mutina, the modern Modena, resolved to stand a siege rather than surrender his province; and Octavianus, at the head of a considerable force, including Antony's two revolted legions, was marching to attack him in the rear. If the new Consuls proved vigorous in attacking Antony, his cause was hopeless, and Cicero was using all his influence to induce them to adopt an energetic policy. On the other hand, they were both staunch adherents of Caesar, who had given them all the position which they held in the state, and therefore they were not likely to be very warm in supporting the cause of one of his assassins, against the man who professed to be upholding all his measures. Hence, though Cicero speaks in public as though they could be thoroughly depended on, yet we learn from his letters that he did not wholly trust them. (Att. 15. 6 and 22.) And this distrust was justified by the proceedings in the senate on the 1st of January. The Consuls themselves indeed adopted a firm and manly tone, which excited Cicero's hopes, but then they called on Q. Fufius Calenus to *deliver his opinion first among the consulars*. It has been

commonly thought that giving him this precedence was a matter of private arrangement ; but be this as it may (see on c. 1, 1), at any rate he was Pansa's father-in-law, and might be reasonably supposed to represent the real feelings of the Consul, which his official position forced him in some degree to suppress in his own speech. He was not only a firm partisan of the dictator, but a personal enemy of Cicero (Att. 11. 8, 2), and so closely allied to the cause of Antony, that he was acting as his representative in Rome, and Fulvia and her children were actually staying at his house. He proposed that Antony should not yet be treated as a public enemy, but that ambassadors should be sent to him, to bring him back, if possible, to his allegiance to the senate. This motion was supported by L. Piso and some other consulars, and it was against it that Cicero delivered his fifth oration.

In this he urges that it would be in the highest degree inconsistent, and unworthy of the dignity of the senate to enter into negotiations with a man whom, a few days before, they had virtually declared to be a public enemy, by voting their thanks to the legions who had deserted him, and to the generals who had taken on themselves to act against him. He passes in review once more the conduct of Antony since the dictator's death ; his wanton forgeries ; his various pernicious measures, especially condemning his degradation of the judicial bench ; and his unconstitutional conduct in maintaining an armed force within the city walls. He maintains that not merely war, but civil war (*tumultus*) should be proclaimed, that the military dress should be assumed, the courts of justice closed, and a general levy made throughout the whole of Italy. He concludes by renewing his proposal of thanks and honours to D. Brutus and Octavianus, and the soldiers under their command.

The debate was continued for the unusual period of four days, and it appears that Cicero would have had a large majority, had not Salvius, a tribune of the commons, interposed his veto, and prevented the motion for declaring Antony a public enemy *from being* voted on. The proposal of Calenus was then adopted ; *Servius Sulpicius L. Piso* and *L. Philippus* were appointed

ambassadors to treat with Antony; and Cicero so far prevailed that he was entrusted with the drawing out of their commission. They were instructed to call on Antony to raise the siege of Mutina, to cease from further hostilities against D. Brutus, and from all attempts upon the province of Cisalpine Gaul, and to submit himself in all respects to the authority of the senate and the Roman people. If he refused submission on any single point, he was to be treated as a public enemy.

The rest of the proposals in Cicero's motion, with reference to the honours to be bestowed on Brutus and Octavianus and their armies, were carried without opposition.

At the close of the debate in the senate on the 4th of January, Cicero came out into the Forum, and being introduced to the multitude by P. Apuleius, a tribune of the commons, he told them what had happened. The Contio thus delivered forms the sixth Philippic oration, and is in great measure a summary of the fifth.

# M. TULLII CICERONIS

## ORATIONUM PHILIPPICARUM

### LIBER QUINTUS.

NIHIL umquam longius his Kalendis Ianuariis mihi visum est, patres conscripti : quod idem intelligebam per hos dies uni cuique vestrum videri. Qui enim bellum cum re publica gerunt, hunc diem non exspectabant. Nos autem tum, cum  
5 maxime consilio nostro subvenire communi saluti oporteret, in senatum non vocabamur. Sed querellam praeteritorum dierum sustulit oratio consulum ; qui ita locuti sunt, ut magis exoptatae Kalendae quam serae esse videantur. Atque ut oratio consulum animum meum erexit spemque attulit non  
10 modo salutis conservandae, verum etiam dignitatis pristinae recuperandae, sic me perturbasset eius sententia, qui primus rogatus est, nisi vestrae virtuti constantiaeque confiderem. Hic enim dies vobis, patres conscripti, illuxit, haec potestas data est, ut quantum virtutis, quantum constantiae, quantum  
15 gravitatis in huius ordinis consilio esset, populo Romano declarare possetis. Recordamini qui dies nudius tertius decimus fuerit, quantus consensus vestrum, quanta virtus quanta constantia ; quantam sitis a populo Romano laudem quantam gloriam, quantam gratiam consecuti. Atque illi  
20 die, patres conscripti, ea constituistis, ut vobis iam nihil si

3 integrum nisi aut honesta pax aut bellum necessarium. Pacem  
 vult M. Antonius? Arma deponat, roget, deprecetur. Nemi-  
 nem aequiorem reperiet quam me, cui, dum se civibus impiis  
 commendat, inimicus quam amicus esse maluit. Nihil est  
 profecto, quod possit dari bellum gerenti: erit fortasse 5  
 aliquid, quod concedi possit roganti: legatos vero ad eum  
 mittere, de quo gravissimum et severissimum iudicium nudius  
 tertius decimus feceritis, non iam levitatis est, sed, ut quod  
 2 sentio dicam, dementiae. Primum duces eos laudavistis, qui  
 contra illum bellum privato consilio suscepissent; deinde 10  
 milites veteranos, qui cum ab Antonio in colonias essent  
 deducti, illius beneficio libertatem populi Romani ante-  
 4 posuerunt. Quid? legio Martia, quid? quarta, cur laudantur?  
 Si enim consulem suum reliquerunt, vituperandae sunt: si  
 inimicum rei publicae, iure laudantur. Atqui cum consules 15  
 nondum haberetis, decrevistis ut de praemiis militum et de  
 honoribus imperatorum primo quoque tempore referretur.  
 Placet eodem tempore praemia constituere eis, qui contra  
 Antonium arma ceperint, et legatos ad Antonium mittere?  
 ut iam pudendum sit honestiora decreta esse legionum quam 20  
 senatus: si quidem legiones decreverunt senatum defendere  
 contra Antonium, senatus decernit legatos ad Antonium.  
 Utrum hoc est confirmare militum animos an debilitare  
 5 virtutem? Hoc dies duodecim profecerant, ut, quem nemo  
 praeter Cotylam inventus sit qui defenderet, is habeat iam 25  
 patronos etiam consulares. Qui utinam omnes ante me  
 sententiam rogarentur!—quamquam suspicor, quid dicturi  
 sint quidam eorum, qui post me rogabuntur—: facilius contra  
 dicerem, si quid videretur. Est enim opinio decreturum  
 aliquem Antonio illam ultimam Galliam, quam Plancus 30  
 obtinet. Quid est aliud omnia ad bellum civile hosti arma  
 largiri? primum nervos belli, pecuniam infinitam, qua nunc  
 eget, deinde equitatum, quantum velit. Equitatum dico?

dubitabit, credo, gentes barbaras secum adducere. Hoc qui non videt, excors, qui cum videt decernit, impius est. Tu civem sceleratum et perditum Gallorum et Germanorum pecunia, peditatu, equitatu, copiis instrues? Nullae istae excusationes sunt: 'meus amicus est:' sit patriae prius. 'Meus cognatus.' An potest cognatio propior ulla esse quam patriae, in qua parentes etiam continentur? 'Mihi pecuniam tribuit.' Cupio videre qui id audeat dicere. Quid autem agatur cum aperuero, facile erit statuere quam sententiam dicatis aut quam sequamini.

Agitur, utrum M. Antonio facultas detur opprimendae rei publicae, caedis faciendae bonorum, urbis dividundae, agrorum suis latronibus condonandi, populum Romanum servitute opprimendi, an horum ei facere nihil liceat. Dubitate quid agatis. At non cadunt haec in Antonium. Hoc ne Cotyla quidem dicere auderet. Quid enim in eum non cadit? qui, cuius acta se defendere dicit, eius eas leges pervertit, quas maxime laudare poteramus. Ille paludes siccare voluit: hic omnem Italiam moderato homini, L. Antonio, dividundam dedit. Quid? hanc legem populus Romanus accepit? quid? per auspicia ferri potuit? Sed augur verecundus sine collegis de auspiciis: quamquam illa auspicia non egent interpretatione; Iove enim tonante cum populo agi non esse fas quis ignorat? Tribuni plebi tulerunt de provinciis contra acta C. Caesaris: ille biennium, iste sexennium. Etiam hanc legem populus Romanus accepit? quid? promulgata fuit? quid? non ante lata quam scripta est? quid? non ante factum vidimus quam futurum quisquam est suspicatus? Ubi lex Caecilia et Didia? ubi promulgatio trinum nundinum? ubi poena recenti lege Iunia et Licinia? Possuntne hae leges esse ratae sine interitu legum reliquarum? Eccui potestas in forum insinuandi fuit? Quae porro illa tonitrua! quae tempestas! ut, si auspicia M. Antonium non moverent, sustinere

tamen eum ac ferre posse tantam vim tempestatis, imbris ac  
turbinum, mirum videretur. Quam legem igitur se augur  
dicit tulisse non modo tonante Iove, sed prope caelesti  
clamore prohibente, hanc dubitabit contra auspicia latam  
8 confiteri? Quid? quod cum eo collega tulit, quem ipse fecit 5  
sua nuntiatione vitiosum, nihilne ad auspicia bonus augur  
4 pertinere arbitratus est? Sed auspiciorum nos fortasse erimus  
interpretes, qui sumus eius collegae. Num ergo etiam  
armorum interpretes quaerimus? Primum omnes fori aditus  
ita saepti, ut, etiam si nemo obstaret armatus, tamen nisi 10  
saeptis revulsis introiri in forum nullo modo posset: sic vero  
erant disposita praesidia, ut, quo modo hostium aditus urbe  
prohibentur, ita castellis et operibus ab ingressione fori  
10 populum tribunosque plebi propulsari videres. Quibus de  
causis eas leges, quas M. Antonius tulisse dicitur, omnes 15  
censeo per vim et contra auspicia latas iisque legibus populum  
non teneri. Si quam legem de actis Caesaris confirmandis  
deve dictatura in perpetuum tollenda deve colonis in agros  
deducendis tulisse M. Antonius dicitur, easdem leges de  
integro, ut populum teneant, salvis auspiciis ferri placet. 20  
Quamvis enim res bonas vitiose per vimque tulerit, tamen  
eae leges non sunt habendae, omnisque audacia gladiatoris  
11 amentis auctoritate nostra repudianda est. Illa vero dissi-  
patio pecuniae publicae ferenda nullo modo est, per quam  
sestertium septiens miliens falsis perscriptionibus donationi- 25  
busque avertit, ut portenti simile videatur tantam pecuniam  
populi Romani tam brevi tempore perire potuisse. Quid?  
illi immanes quaestus ferendine, quos M. Antonii tota ex-  
hausit domus? Decreta falsa vendebat, regna, civitates,  
immunitates in aes accepta pecunia iubebat incidi. Haec se 30  
ex commentariis C. Caesaris, quorum ipse auctor erat, agere  
dicebat. Calebant in interiore aedium parte totius rei publicae  
nundinae; mulier, sibi felicior quam viris, auctionem provin-



ciarum regnorumque faciebat; restituebantur exsules quasi lege sine lege: quae nisi auctoritate senatus rescinduntur, quoniam ingressi in spem rei publicae recuperandae sumus, imago nulla liberae civitatis relinquetur. Neque solum commen-  
 5 tarius commenticiis chirographisque venalibus innumerabilis pecunia congesta in illam domum est, cum, quae vendebat Antonius, ea se ex actis Caesaris agere diceret, sed senatus etiam consulta pecunia accepta falsa referebat; syngraphae obsignabantur; senatus consulta numquam facta ad aerarium  
 10 deferebantur. Huius turpitudinis testes erant etiam exteræ nationes. Foedera interea facta, regna data, populi provinciaeque liberatae, ipsarumque rerum falsae tabulae gemente populo Romano toto Capitolio figebantur. Quibus rebus tanta pecunia una in domo coacervata est, ut, si hoc † genus  
 15 pene in unum redigatur, non sit pecunia rei publicae defutura.

Legem etiam iudiciariam tulit, homo castus atque integer, 5 iudiciorum et iuris auctor. In quo nos fefellit. Antesignanos et manipulares et Alaudas iudices se constituisse dicebat. At ille legit aleatores, legit exsules, legit Graecos. O consessum iudicum praeclarum! o dignitatem consilii admirandam! Avet animus apud consilium illud pro reo dicere. 18  
 Cydam Cretensem, portentum insulae, hominem audacissimum et perditissimum. Sed fac non esse: num Latine scit? num est ex iudicum genere et forma? num, quod  
 25 maximum est, leges nostras moresve novit? num denique homines? est enim Creta vobis notior quam Roma Cydae; dilectus autem et notatio iudicum etiam in nostris civibus haberi solet. Cortynium vero iudicem quis novit aut quis nosse potuit? Nam Lysiaden Atheniensem  
 30 plerique novimus; est enim Phaedri, philosophi nobilis, filius, homo praeterea festivus, ut ei cum Curio, consessore eodemque collusore, facillime possit convenire. Quaero 14  
 igitur, si Lysiaes citatus iudex non responderit excuseturque

Areopagites esse nec debere eodem tempore Romae et Athenis res iudicare: accipietne excusationem is, qui quaestioni praeerit, Graeculi iudicis, modo palliati, modo togati? an Atheniensium antiquissimas leges negliget? Qui porro ille consessus, di boni! Cretensis iudex, isque nequissimus. Quem ad modum ad hunc reus alleget? quo modo accedat? dura natio est. At Athenienses misericordes. Puto ne Curium quidem esse crudelem, qui periculum fortunae quotidie facit. Sunt item lecti iudices, qui fortasse excusantur; habent enim legitimam excusationem, exsillii causa 10 solum vertisse nec esse postea restitutos. Hos ille demens iudices legisset, horum nomina ad aerarium detulisset, his magnam partem rei publicae credidisset, si ullam speciem rei publicae cogitavisset? Atque ego de notis iudicibus dixi: quos minus nostis, nolui nominare: saltatores, citharistas, 15 totum denique comissionis Antonianae chorum in tertiam decuriam iudicum scitote esse coniectum. En causam cur lex tam egregia tamque praeclara maximo imbri, tempestate, ventis, procellis, turbinibus, inter fulmina et tonitrua ferretur, ut eos iudices haberemus, quos hospites habere nemo velit. 20 Scelerum magnitudo, conscientia maleficiorum, direptio eius pecuniae, cuius ratio in aede Opis confecta est, hanc tertiam decuriam excogitavit: nec ante turpes iudices quaesiti quam honestis iudicibus nocentium salus desperata est. Sed illud 25 os, illam impuritatem caeni fuisse, ut hos iudices legere auderet! quorum lectione duplex imprimeretur rei publicae dedecus: unum, quod tam turpes iudices essent; alterum, quod patefactum cognitumque esset, quam multos in civitate turpes haberemus. Hanc ergo et reliquas eius modi leges, etiam si sine vi salvis auspiciis essent rogatae, censerem 30 tamen abrogandas: nunc vero cur abrogandas censeam, quas iudico non rogatas?

17 *An illa non gravissimis ignominiis monumentisque huius*

ordinis ad posteritatis memoriam sunt notanda, quod unus M. Antonius in hac urbe post conditam urbem palam secum habuerit armatos? quod neque reges nostri fecerunt neque ii, qui regibus exactis regnum occupare voluerunt. Cinnam 5 memini, vidi Sullam, modo Caesarem: hi enim tres post civitatem a L. Bruto liberatam plus potuerunt quam universa res publica. Non possum affirmare nullis telis eos stipatos fuisse: hoc dico nec multis et occultis. At hanc pestem 18 agmen armatorum sequebatur: Cassius, Mustela, Tiro, 10 gladios ostentantes, sui similes greges ducebant per forum; certum agminis locum tenebant barbari sagittarii. Cum autem erat ventum ad aedem Concordiae, gradus complebantur, lecticae collocabantur, non quo ille scuta occulta esse vellet, sed ne familiares, si scuta ipsi ferrent, laborarent. 15 Illud vero taeterrimum non modo adspectu, sed etiam auditu, 7 in cella Concordiae collocari armatos, latrones, sicarios; de templo carcerem fieri; opertis valvis Concordiae, cum inter subsellia senatus versarentur latrones, patres conscriptos sententias dicere. Huc nisi venirem Kalendis Septembribus, 19 20 etiam fabros se missurum et domum meam disturbaturum esse dixit. Magna res, credo, agebatur: de supplicatione referebat. Veni postridie: ipse non venit. Locutus sum de re publica, minus equidem libere quam mea consuetudo, liberius tamen quam periculi minae postulabant. At ille 25 homo vehemens et violentus, qui hanc consuetudinem libere dicendi excluderet—fecerat enim hoc idem maxima cum laude L. Piso triginta diebus ante—, inimicitias mihi denunciavit; adesse in senatum iussit a.d. XIII Kalendas Octobres. Ipse interea septemdecim dies de me in Tiburtino 30 Scipionis declamitavit, sitim quaerens: haec enim ei causa esse declamandi solet. Cum is dies, quo me adesse iusserat, 20 *venisset*, tum vero agmine quadrato in aedem Concordiae *venit atque in me* absentem orationem ex ore impurissimo

- evomuit. Quo die, si per amicos mihi cupienti in senatum venire licuisset, caedis initium fecisset a me; sic enim statuerat. Cum autem semel gladium scelere imbuisset nulla res ei finem caedendi nisi defatigatio et satietas attulisset. Etenim aderat Lucius frater, gladiator Asiaticus, qui myr- 5 millo Mylasis depugnarat; sanguinem nostrum sitiebat, suum in illa gladiatoria pugna multum profuderat. Hic pecunias vestras aestimabat; possessiones notabat et urbanas et rusticas; huius mendicitas aviditate coniuncta in fortunas nostras imminebat; dividebat agros quibus et quos volebat; 10 nullus aditus erat privato, nulla aequitatis deprecatio: tantum quisque habebat possessor, quantum reliquerat divisor
- 21 Antonius. Quae quamquam, si leges irritas feceritis, rata esse non possunt, tamen separatim suo nomine notanda censeo, iudicandumque nullos septemviros fuisse, nihil placere 15 ratum esse, quod ab iis actum diceretur.
- 8 M. vero Antonium quis est qui civem possit iudicare potius quam taeterrimum et crudelissimum hostem, qui pro aede Castoris sedens audiente populo Romano dixerit, nisi victorem victurum neminem? Num putatis, patres conscripti, dixisse 20 eum minacius quam facturum fuisse? Quid vero, quod in contione dicere ausus est, se, cum magistratu abisset, ad urbem futurum cum exercitu, introiturum quotienscumque vellet, quid erat aliud nisi denunciare populo Romano
- 12 servitutum? Quod autem eius iter Brundisium! quae festi- 25 natio! quae spes, nisi ad urbem vel in urbem potius exercitum maximum adduceret? Qui autem dilectus centurionum! quae effrenatio impotentis animi! Cum eius promissis legiones fortissimae reclamassent, domum ad se venire iussit centuriones, quos bene sentire de re publica cognoverat, 30 eosque ante pedes suos uxorisque suae, quam secum gravis imperator ad exercitum duxerat, iugulari coëgit. Quo animo hunc futurum fuisse censetis in nos, quos oderat, cum in eos,

quos numquam viderat, tam crudelis fuisset? et quam avidum in pecuniis locupletium, qui pauperum sanguinem concupisset? quorum ipsorum bona, quantacumque erant, statim suis comitibus compotoribusque descripsit. Atque 23

5 ille furens infesta iam patriae signa a Brundisio inferebat, cum C. Caesar deorum immortalium beneficio, divina animi, ingenii, consilii magnitudine, quamquam sua sponte eximiaque virtute, tamen approbatione auctoritatis meae colonias patrias adiit, veteranos milites convocavit, paucis diebus exercitum

10 fecit, incitatos latronum impetus retardavit. Postea vero quam legio Martia ducem praestantissimum vidit, nihil egit aliud nisi ut aliquando liberi essemus: quam est imitata quarta legio. Quo ille nuntio audito cum senatum vocasset 9

adhibuissetque consularem, qui sua sententia C. Caesarem

15 hostem iudicaret, repente concidit. Post autem, neque 24 sacrificiis sollemnibus factis neque votis nuncupatis, non profectus est, sed profugit paludatus. At quo? In provinciam firmissimorum civium, qui illum, ne si ita quidem venisset, ut nullum bellum inferret, ferre potuissent, impotentem,

20 iracundum, contumeliosum, superbum, semper poscentem, semper rapientem, semper ebrium. At ille, cuius ne pacatam quidem nequitiam quisquam ferre posset, bellum intulit provinciae Galliae; circumsedet Mutinam, firmissimam et splendidissimam populi Romani coloniam; oppugnat D.

25 Brutum imperatorem, consulem designatum, civem non sibi, sed nobis et rei publicae natum. Ergo Hannibal hostis, 25

civis Antonius? Quid ille fecit hostiliter, quod hic non aut fecerit aut faciat aut moliatur et cogitet? Totum iter Antoniorum quid habuit nisi depopulationes, vastationes,

30 caedes, rapinas? quas non faciebat Hannibal, quia multa ad usum suum reservabat: at hi, qui in horam viverent, non modo de fortunis et de bonis civium, sed ne de utilitate quidem sua cogitaverunt.

Ad hunc, di boni! legatos mitti placet? Norunt isti homines formam rei publicae, iura belli, exempla maiorum? cogitant quid populi Romani maiestas, quid senatus severitas postulet? Legatos decernis? Si, ut deprecere, contemnet: si, ut imperes, non audiet: denique quamvis severa legatis 5 mandata dederimus, nomen ipsum legatorum hunc, quem videmus, populi Romani restinguet ardorem, municipiorum atque Italiae franget animos. Ut omittam haec, quae magna sunt, certe ista legatio moram et tarditatem afferet bello.

26 Quamvis dicant, quod quosdam audio dicturos: 'legati 10 proficiscantur: bellum nihilo minus paretur,' tamen legatorum nomen ipsum et animos hominum et belli celeritatem

O morabitur. Minimis momentis, patres conscripti, maximae inclinationes temporum fiunt, cum in omni casu rei publicae, tum in bello et maxime civili, quod opinione plerumque et 15 fama gubernatur. Nemo quaeret, quibus cum mandatis legatos miserimus: nomen ipsum legationis ultro missae timoris esse signum videbitur. Recedat a Mutina, desinat oppugnare Brutum, decedat ex Gallia: non est verbis

27 rogandus, cogendus est armis. Non enim ad Hannibalem 20 mittimus ut a Sagunto recedat, ad quem miserat olim senatus P. Valerium Flaccum et Q. Baebium Tampilum, qui, si Hannibal non pareret, Karthaginem ire iussi erant:—nostros quo iubemus ire, si non paruerit Antonius?—ad nostrum civem mittimus, ne imperatorem, ne coloniam populi Romani 25 oppugnet. Itane vero? hoc per legatos rogandum est? Quid interest, per deos immortales! utrum hanc urbem oppugnet an huius urbis propugnaculum, coloniam populi Romani praesidii causa collocatam? Belli Punici secundi, quod contra maiores nostros Hannibal gessit, causa fuit 30 Sagunti oppugnatio. Recte ad eum legati missi: mittebantur ad Poenum, mittebantur pro Hannibalis hostibus, nostris sociis. Quid simile tandem? nos ad civem mittimus, ne

imperatorem populi Romani, ne exercitum, ne coloniam circumsedeat, ne oppugnet, ne agros depopuletur, ne sit hostis.

- Age, si paruerit, hoc cive uti aut volumus aut possumus? **11**  
**5** Ante diem XIII Kalendas Ianuarias decretis vestris eum **28**  
concidistis: constituistis ut haec ad vos Kalendis Ianuariis  
referrentur, quae referri videtis, de honoribus et praemiis  
bene de re publica meritorum et merentium: quorum  
principem iudicastis eum, qui fuit, C. Caesarem, qui M.  
**10** Antonii impetus nefarios ab urbe in Galliam avertit: tum  
milites veteranos, qui primi Caesarem secuti sunt, atque illas  
caelestes divinasque legiones Martiam et quartam compro-  
bastis, quibus, cum consulem suum non modo reliquissent,  
sed bello etiam persequerentur, honores et praemia spo-  
**15** pondistis: eodemque die D. Bruti, praestantissimi civis,  
edicto allato atque proposito, factum eius collaudastis,  
quodque ille bellum privato consilio susceperat, id vos  
auctoritate publica comprobastis. Quid igitur illo die aliud **29**  
egistis nisi ut hostem iudicaretis Antonium? His vestris  
**20** decretis aut ille vos aequo animo adspicere poterit aut vos  
illum sine dolore summo videbitis? Exclusit illum a re  
publica, distraxit, segregavit non solum scelus ipsius, sed  
etiam, ut mihi videtur, fortuna quaedam rei publicae. Qui  
si legatis paruerit Romamque redierit, num umquam perditis  
**25** civibus vexillum quo concurrant defuturum putatis? Sed  
hoc minus vereor: sunt alia, quae magis timeam et cogitem.  
Numquam parebit ille legatis: novi hominis insaniam,  
arrogantiam; novi perdita consilia amicorum, quibus ille  
est deditus. Lucius quidem frater eius, utpote qui peregre **30**  
**30** depugnarit, familiam ducit. Sit per se ipse sanus, quod  
numquam erit: per hos esse ei tamen non licebit. Teretur  
interea tempus, belli apparatus refrigescet. Unde est adhuc  
*bellum tractum nisi ex retardatione et mora? Ut primum*

post discessum latronis vel potius desperatam fugam libere senatus haberi potuit, semper flagitavi ut convocaremur. Quo die primum convocati sumus, cum designati consules non adessent, ieci sententia mea maximo vestro consensu fundamenta rei publicae, serius omnino quam decuit—nec 5 enim ante potui—, sed tamen si ex eo tempore dies nullus 31 intermissus esset, bellum profecto nullum haberemus. Omne malum nascens facile opprimitur: inveteratum fit plerumque robustius. Sed tum expectabantur Kalendae Ianuariae, 12 fortasse non recte. Verum praeterita omittamus. Etiamne 10 hanc moram, dum proficiscantur legati? dum revertantur? quorum expectatio dubitationem belli affert: bello autem dubio quod potest studium esse dilectus?

Quam ob rem, patres conscripti, legatorum mentionem nullam censeo faciendam; rem administrandam arbitror sine 15 ulla mora et confestim gerendam censeo; tumultum decerni, iustitium edici, saga sumi dico oportere, dilectum haberi sublati vacationibus in urbe et in Italia praeter Galliam tota. 32 Quae si erunt facta, opinio ipsa et fama nostrae severitatis obruet scelerati gladiatoris amentiam. Sentiet sibi bellum 20 cum re publica esse susceptum, experietur consentientis senatus nervos atque vires: nam nunc quidem partium contentionem esse dictitat. Quarum partium? Alteri victi sunt, alteri sunt e mediis C. Caesaris partibus: nisi forte Caesaris partes a Pansa et Hirtio consulibus et a filio 25 C. Caesaris oppugnari putamus. Hoc vero bellum non est ex dissensione partium, sed ex nefaria spe perditissimorum civium excitatum: quibus bona fortunaeque nostrae notatae 33 sunt et iam ad cuiusque opinionem distributae. Legi epistolam Antonii, quam ad quendam septemvirum, capitalem 30 hominem, collegam suum, miserat. ‘Quid concupiscas tu videris: quod concupiveris certe habebis.’ En ad quem *legatos mittamus, cui bellum moremur inferre: qui ne sorti*



quidem fortunas nostras destinavit, sed libidini cuiusque nos ita addixit, ut ne sibi quidem quidquam integrum, quod non alicui promissum iam sit, reliquerit. Cum hoc, patres conscripti, bello, bello, inquam, decertandum est, idque confestim :  
5 legatorum tarditas repudianda est. Quapropter ne multa 34 nobis quotidie decernenda sint, consulibus totam rem publicam commendandam censeo iisque permittendum, ut rem publicam defendant provideantque ne quid res publica detrimenti accipiat, censeoque ut iis, qui in exercitu M. Antonii sunt,  
10 ne sit ea res fraudi, si ante Kalendas Februarias ab eo discesserint. Haec si censueritis, patres conscripti, brevi tempore libertatem populi Romani auctoritatemque vestram recuperabitis : si autem lenius agetis, tamen eadem, sed fortasse serius decernetis. De re publica, quoad rettulistis,  
15 satis decrevisse videor.

Altera res est de honoribus : de quibus deinceps intelligo 19 esse dicendum. Sed qui ordo in sententiis rogandis servari 35 solet, eundem tenebo in viris fortibus honorandis. A Bruto igitur, consule designato, more maiorum capiamus exordium :  
20 cuius ut superiora omittam, quae sunt maxima illa quidem, sed adhuc hominum magis iudiciis quam publice laudata, quibusnam verbis eius laudes huius ipsius temporis consequi possumus? Neque enim ullam mercedem tanta virtus praeter hanc laudis gloriaeque desiderat : qua etiam si  
25 careat, tamen sit se ipsa contenta : quamquam in memoria gratorum civium tamquam in luce posita laetetur. Laus igitur iudicii testimoniique nostr tribuenda Bruto est. Quam 36 ob rem his verbis, patres conscripti, senatus consultum faciendum censeo : Cum D. Brutus imperator, consul  
30 designatus, provinciam Galliam in senatus populi Romani potestate teneat, cumque exercitum tantum tam brevi tempore summo studio municipiorum coloniarumque provinciae Galliae, optime de re publica meritae merentisque, con-

scripserit compararit, id eum recte et ordine exque re publica fecisse, idque D. Bruti praestantissimum meritum in rem publicam senatui populoque Romano gratum esse et fore : itaque senatum populumque Romanum existimare, D. Bruti imperatoris, consulis designati, opera, consilio, virtute in- 5 credibilique studio et consensu provinciae Galliae rei publicae  
37 difficillimo tempore esse subventum. Huic tanto merito Bruti, patres conscripti, tantoque in rem publicam beneficio quis est tantus honos qui non debeatur? Nam si M. Antonio patuisset Gallia, si oppressis municipiis et coloniis imparatis 10 in illam ultimam Galliam penetrare potuisset, quantus rei publicae terror impenderet? Dubitaret, credo, homo amen- tissimus atque in omnibus consiliis praeceps et devius non solum cum exercitu suo, sed etiam cum omni immanitate barbariae bellum inferre nobis, ut eius furorem ne Alpium 15 quidem muro cohibere possemus. Haec igitur habenda gratia est D. Bruto, qui illum, nondum interposita auctoritate vestra, suo consilio atque iudicio non ut consulem recepit, sed ut hostem arcuit Gallia seque obsideri quam hanc urbem maluit. Habeat ergo huius tanti facti tamque praeclari 20 decreto nostro testimonium sempiternum: Galliaque, quae semper praesidet atque praesedit huic imperio libertatique communi, merito vereque laudetur, quod se suasque vires non tradidit, sed opposuit Antonio.

4 Atque etiam M. Lepido pro eius egregiis in rem publicam 25  
38 meritis decernendos honores quam amplissimos censeo. Semper ille populum Romanum liberum voluit maximumque signum illo die dedit voluntatis et iudicii sui, cum Antonio diadema Caesari imponente se avertit gemituque et maestitia declaravit, quantum haberet odium servitutis, quam populum 30 Romanum liberum cuperet, quam illa, quae tulerat, temporum magis necessitate quam iudicio tulisset. Quanta vero is *moderatione usus sit in illo tempore civitatis, quod post*

mortem Caesaris consecutum est, quis nostrum oblivisci potest? Magna haec, sed ad maiora properat oratio. Quid enim, o di immortales! admirabilius omnibus gentibus, quid optatus populo Romano accidere potuit quam, cum bellum civile maximum esset, cuius belli exitum omnes timeremus, sapientia † etiam id potius exstingui quam armis et ferro rem in discrimen adducere? Quod si eadem ratio Caesaris fuisset in illo taetro miseroque bello, ut omittam patrem, duos Cn. Pompei, summi et singularis viri, filios incolumes haberemus: quibus certe pietas fraudi esse non debuit. Utinam omnes M. Lepidus servare potuisset! Facturum fuisse declaravit in eo, quod potuit, cum Sex. Pompeium restituit civitati, maximum ornamentum rei publicae, clarissimum monumentum clementiae suae. Gravis illa fortuna populi Romani, grave fatum. Pompeio enim patre, quod imperio populi Romani lumen fuit, extincto interfectus est patris simillimus filius. Sed omnia mihi videntur deorum immortalium iudicio expiata, Sex. Pompeio rei publicae conservato. Quam ob causam iustam atque magnam et quod periculosissimum civile bellum maximumque humanitate et sapientia sua M. Lepidus ad pacem concordiamque convertit, senatus consultum his verbis censeo perscribendum: Cum a M. Lepido imperatore, pontifice maximo, saepe numero res publica et bene et feliciter gesta sit, populusque Romanus intellexerit ei dominatum regium maxime displicere, cumque eius opera, virtute, consilio singularique clementia et mansuetudine bellum acerbissimum civile sit restinctum, Sextusque Pompeius, Gnaei filius, Magnus, huius ordinis auctoritate ab armis discesserit et a M. Lepido imperatore, pontifice maximo, summa senatus populi Romani voluntate civitati restitutus sit: senatum populumque Romanum pro maximis plurimisque in rem publicam M. Lepidi meritis magnam spem in eius virtute, auctoritate, felicitate reponere otii, pacis, con-

cordiae, libertatis, eiusque in rem publicam meritorum senatum populumque Romanum memorem fore, eique statuam equestrem inauratam in rostris aut quo alio loco in foro vellet ex huius ordinis sententia statui placere. Qui honos, patres conscripti, mihi maximus videtur primum, quia iustus est : 5 non enim solum datur propter spem temporum reliquorum, sed pro amplissimis meritis redditur; nec vero cuiquam possumus commemorare hunc honorem a senatu tributum iudicio senatus soluto et libero.

- 6 Venio ad C. Caesarem, patres conscripti : qui nisi fuisset, 10  
12 quis nostrum esse potuisset? Advolabat ad urbem a Brundisio homo impotentissimus, ardens odio, animo hostili in omnes bonos, cum exercitu Antonius. Quid huius audaciae et sceleri poterat opponi? Nondum ullos duces habebamus, non copias; nullum erat consilium publicum, nulla libertas; 15 dandae cervices erant crudelitati nefariae; fugam quaere-  
13 bamus omnes, quae ipsa exitum non habebat. Quis tum nobis, quis populo Romano obtulit hunc divinum adolescentem deus, qui, cum omnia ad perniciem nostram pestifero illi civi paterent, subito praeter spem omnium exortus prius 20 confecit exercitum, quem furori M. Antonii opponeret, quam quisquam hoc eum cogitare suspicaretur. Magni honores habiti Cn. Pompeio, cum esset adolescens, et quidem iure: subvenit enim rei publicae, sed aetate multo robustior et militum ducem quaerentium studio paratior et in alio genere 25 belli; non enim omnibus Sullae causa grata: declarat multitudo proscriptorum, tot municipiorum maximae calam-  
44 itates. Caesar autem annis multis minor veteranos cupientes iam requiescere armavit; eam complexus est causam, quae esset senatui, quae populo, quae cunctae Italiae, quae dis 30 hominibusque gratissima. Et Pompeius ad L. Sullae maximum imperium victoremque exercitum accessit: Caesar *se ad neminem adiunxit*; ipse princeps exercitus faciendi et

praesidii comparandi fuit. Ille adversariorum partibus agrum Picenum habuit inimicum: hic ex Antonii amicis, sed amicioribus libertatis contra Antonium confecit exercitum. Illius opibus Sulla regnavit: huius praesidio Antonii  
5 dominatus oppressus est. Demus igitur imperium Caesari, 45 sine quo res militaris administrari, teneri exercitus, bellum geri non potest: sit pro praetore eo iure quo qui optimo. Qui honos quamquam est magnus illa aetate, tamen ad necessitatem rerum gerendarum, non solum ad dignitatem  
10 valet. Itaque illa quaeramus, quae vix hodierno die consequemur. Sed saepe spero fore huius adolescentis honor- 17 andi et nobis et populo Romano potestatem: hoc autem tempore ita censeo decernundum: Quod C. Caesar, Gai 40 filius, pontifex, pro praetore, summo rei publicae tempore  
15 milites veteranos ad libertatem populi Romani cohortatus sit eosque conscripserit, quodque legio Martia atque quarta summo studio optimoque in rem publicam consensu C. Caesare duce et auctore rem publicam, libertatem populi Romani defendant defenderint, et quod C. Caesar pro  
20 praetore Galliae provinciae cum exercitu subsidio profectus sit, equites, sagittarios, elephantos in suam populique Romani potestatem redegerit difficillimoque rei publicae tempore saluti dignitatieque populi Romani subvenerit: ob eas causas senatui placere, C. Caesarem, Gai filium, pontificem, pro  
25 praetore, senatorem esse sententiamque loco praetorio dicere, eiusque rationem, quemcumque magistratum petet, ita haberi, ut haberi per leges liceret, si anno superiore quaestor fuisset. Quid est enim, patres conscripti, cur eum non quam primum 41 amplissimos honores capere cupiamus? Legibus enim anna-  
30 libus cum grandiore aetate ad consulatum constituebant, adolescentiae temeritatem verebantur: C. Caesar ineunte aetate docuit ab excellenti eximiaque virtute progressum aetatis expectari non oportere. Itaque maiores nostri,

veteres illi admodum antiqui, leges annales non habebant: quas multis post annis attulit ambitio, ut gradus essent petitionis inter aequales. Ita saepe magna indoles virtutis, prius quam rei publicae prodesse potuisset, exstincta est.

48 At vero apud antiquos Rulli, Decii, Corvini multique alii, 5 recentiore autem memoria superior Africanus, T. Flamininus admodum adolescentes consules facti tantas res gesserunt, ut populi Romani imperium auxerint, nomen ornarint. Quid? Macedo Alexander, cum ab ineunte aetate res maximas gerere coepisset, nonne tertio et tricesimo anno mortem 10 obiit? quae est aetas nostris legibus decem annis minor quam consularis. Ex quo iudicari potest virtutis esse quam aetatis

18 cursum celeriore. Nam quod ii, qui Caesari invident, 15 simulant se timere, ne verendum quidem est, ut tenere se possit, ut moderari, ne honoribus nostris elatus intemperan-

49 tius suis opibus utatur. Ea natura rerum est, patres con- scripti, ut, qui sensum verae gloriae ceperit quique se ab senatu, ab equitibus Romanis populoque Romano universo senserit civem carum haberi salutaremque rei publicae, nihil cum hac gloria comparandum putet. Utinam C. Caesari, 20 patri dico, contigisset adolescenti, ut esset senatui atque optimo cuique carissimus! quod cum consequi neglexisset, omnem vim ingenii, quae summa fuit in illo, in populari levitate consumpsit. Itaque cum respectum ad senatum et ad bonos non haberet, eam sibi viam ipse patefecit ad opes 25 suas amplificandas, quam virtus liberi populi ferre non posset. Eius autem filii longissime diversa ratio est: qui cum omnibus est, tum optimo cuique carissimus. In hoc spes libertatis posita est; ab hoc accepta iam salus; huic summi

50 honores et exquiruntur et parati sunt. Cuius igitur singularem 30 prudentiam admiramur, eius stultitiam timemus? Quid enim stultius quam inutilem potentiam, invidiosas opes, cupiditatem dominandi praecipitem et lubricam anteferre verae, gravi,

solidae gloriae? An hoc vidit puer: si aetate processerit, non videbit? At est quibusdam inimicus clarissimis atque optimis civibus. Nullus iste timor esse debet. Omnes Caesar inimicitias rei publicae condonavit: hanc sibi iudicem  
5 constituit, hanc moderatricem omnium *consiliorum* atque factorum. Ita enim ad rem publicam accessit, ut eam confirmaret, non ut everteret. Omnes habeo cognitos sensus adolescentis. Nihil est illi re publica carius, nihil vestra auctoritate gravius, nihil bonorum virorum iudicio optatius,  
10 nihil vera gloria dulcius. Quam ob rem ab eo non modo 51 nihil timere, sed maiora et meliora expectare debetis, neque in eo, qui ad D. Brutum obsidione liberandum profectus sit, timere, ne memoria maneat domestici doloris, quae plus apud eum possit quam salus civitatis. Audebo etiam obligare  
15 fidem meam, patres conscripti, vobis populoque Romano reique publicae: quod profecto, cum me nulla vis cogeret, facere non auderem, pertimesceremque in maxima re periculosam opinionem temeritatis: promitto, recipio, spondeo, patres conscripti, C. Caesarem talem semper fore civem,  
20 qualis hodie sit qualemque eum maxime velle esse et optare debemus.

Quae cum ita sint, de Caesare satis hoc tempore dictum 16 habeo. Nec vero de L. Egnatuleio, fortissimo et con- 52 stantissimo civi amicissimoque rei publicae, silendum arbitror,  
25 sed tribuendum testimonium virtutis egregiae, quod is legionem quartam ad Caesarem adduxerit, quae praesidio consulibus, senatui populoque Romano reique publicae esset: ob eam causam placere, uti L. Egnatuleio triennium ante legitimum tempus magistratus petere, capere, gerere liceat. In quo,  
30 patres conscripti, non tantum commodum tribuitur L. Egnatuleio, quantus honos: in tali enim re satis est nominari.

De exercitu autem C. Caesaris ita censeo decernundum: 53  
*senatui placere*, militibus veteranis, qui Caesaris pontificis



*auctoritatem secuti libertatem populi Romani* auctoritatemque huius ordinis defenderint atque defendant, iis liberisque eorum militiae vacationem esse, utique C. Pansa A. Hirtius consules, alter ambove, si eis videretur, cognoscerent, qui ager iis coloniis esset, quo milites veterani deducti essent, 5 qui contra legem Iuliam possideretur, ut is militibus veteranis divideretur: de agro Campano separatim cognoscerent inirentque rationem de commodis militum veteranorum augendis; legionique Martiae et legioni quartae et iis militibus, qui de legione secunda, tricesima quinta ad C. 10 Pansam A. Hirtium consules venissent suaeque nomina edidissent, quod iis auctoritas senatus populi Romani libertas carissima sit et fuerit, vacationem militiae ipsis liberisque eorum esse placere extra tumultum Gallicum Italicumque, easque legiones bello confecto missas fieri 15 placere; quantamque pecuniam militibus earum legionum in singulos C. Caesar, pontifex, pro praetore pollicitus sit, tantam dari placere: utique C. Pansa A. Hirtius consules, alter ambove, si eis videretur, rationem agri haberent, qui sine iniuria privatorum dividi posset, iisque militibus, legioni 20 Martiae et legioni quartae ita darent adsignarent, ut quibus militibus amplissime dati adsignati essent. Dixi ad ea omnia, consules, de quibus rettulistis: quae si erunt sine mora matureque decreta, facilius apparabitis ea, quae tempus et necessitas flagitat. Celeritate autem opus est: qua si 25 essemus usi, bellum, ut saepe dixi, nullum haberemus.



## INTRODUCTION TO THE SEVENTH ORATION

---

DURING the absence of the ambassadors appointed in pursuance of the proposal made by L. Fufius Calenus on the 1st of January, 43 B. C., the Consuls summoned a meeting of the senate, for the purpose of settling some comparatively unimportant business connected with the Appian road, the Mint, and the festival of the Lupercalia. The day of the meeting is not exactly known, but it was before the 15th of February, that being the day on which the Lupercalia was held. Cicero was present, and on being asked for his vote upon the first two questions, he took the opportunity of delivering the seventh Philippic oration, in which the first three lines and the last seven words refer to the matter under discussion, and the rest is occupied with an urgent appeal to the senate not to listen to the friends of Antony, whose anxiety for a peace, which was incompatible with freedom, safety, or honour, showed more zeal for the cause of their friend than loyalty to their country. He therefore pressed upon them the necessity of continuing their efforts for the protection of the state, since no sincere proposals could be hoped for on the side of Antony. The speech is one of his most eloquent: but it does not appear that any immediate action was taken in consequence of it.



# M. TULLII CICERONIS

## ORATIONUM PHILIPPICARUM

### LIBER SEPTIMUS

**1** PARVIS de rebus, sed fortasse necessariis consulimur, patres  
**1** conscripti. De Appia via et de Moneta consul, de Lupercis  
tribunus pl. refert. Quarum rerum etsi facilis explicatio  
videtur, tamen animus aberrat a sententia suspensus curis  
maioribus. Adducta est enim, patres conscripti, res in **5**  
maximum periculum et in extremum paene discrimen. Non  
sine causa legatorum missionem semper timui, numquam  
probavi, quorum reditus quid sit allaturus ignoro: ex-  
spectatio quidem quantum afferat languoris animis quis non  
videt? Non enim se tenent ii, qui senatum dolent ad **10**  
auctoritatis pristinae spem revirescere, conjunctum huic ordini  
populum Romanum, conspirantem Italiam, paratos exercitus,  
**2** expeditos duces. Iam nunc fingunt responsa Antonii eaque  
defendunt. Alii postulare illum, ut omnes exercitus dimit-  
tantur. Scilicet legatos ad eum misimus, non ut pareret **15**  
et dicto audiens esset huic ordini, sed ut condiciones ferret,  
leges imponeret, reserare nos exteris gentibus Italiam iuberet,  
se praesertim incolumi, a quo maius periculum quam ab  
**3** ullis nationibus extimescendum est. Alii remittere eum  
*nobis Galliam citeriorem, illam ultimam postulare: prae-* **20**

clare! ex qua non legiones solum, sed etiam nationes ad urbem conetur adducere. Alii nihil eum iam nisi modeste postulare. Macedoniam suam vocat omnino, quoniam Gaius frater est inde revocatus. Sed quae provincia est, ex qua  
5 illa fax excitare non possit incendium? Itaque idem, quasi providi cives et senatores diligentes, bellicum me cecinisse dicunt, suscipiunt pacis patrocinium. Nonne sic disputant? Irritatum Antonium non oportuit; nequam est homo ille atque confidens; multi praeterea improbi—quos quidem  
10 a se primum numerare possunt, qui haec locuntur—: eos cavendos esse denuntiant. Utrum igitur in nefariis civibus ulciscendi, cum possis, an pertimescendi diligentior cautio est? Atque haec ii locuntur, qui quondam propter levitatem  
populares habebantur. Ex quo intelligi potest animo illos  
15 abhorruisse semper ab optimo civitatis statu, non voluntate fuisse populares. Qui enim evenit ut, qui in rebus improbis populares fuerint, idem in re una maxime populari, quod eadem salutaris rei publicae sit, improbos se quam populares esse malint? Me quidem semper, uti scitis, adversarium  
20 multitudinis temeritati haec fecit praeclarissima causa popularem. Et quidem dicuntur, vel potius se ipsi dicunt consulares: quo nomine dignus est nemo, nisi qui tanti honoris nomen potest sustinere. Faveas tu hosti? ille litteras ad te mittat de sua spe rerum secundarum? eas tu laetus proferas,  
25 recites, describendas etiam de improbis civibus? eorum augeas animos? bonorum spem virtutemque debilitas? et te consularem aut senatorem, denique civem putes? Accipiet in optimam partem C. Pansa, fortissimus consul atque optimus. Etenim dicam animo amicissimo: hunc ipsum,  
30 mihi hominem familiarissimum, nisi talis consul esset, ut omnes vigilias, curas, cogitationes in rei publicae salute defigeret, consulem non putarem. Quamquam nos ab ineunte illius aetate usus, consuetudo, studiorum etiam

honestissimorum societas similitudoque devinxit, eiusdemque cura incredibilis in asperrimis belli civilis periculis perspecta docuit non modo salutis, sed etiam dignitatis meae fuisse fautorem: tamen eundem, ut dixi, nisi talis consul esset, negare esse consulem auderem. Idem non modo consulem 5 esse dico, sed etiam memoria mea praestantissimum atque optimum consulem, non quin pari virtute et voluntate alii fuerint, sed tantam causam non habuerunt, in qua et voluntatem suam et virtutem declararent. Huius magnitudinis animi, gravitati, sapientiae tempestas est oblata formidolosissimi temporis. Tum autem illustratur consulatus, cum gubernat rem publicam, si non optabili, at necessario tempore. Magis autem necessarium, patres conscripti, nullum tempus unquam fuit.

- 3 Itaque ego ille, qui semper pacis auctor fui, cuique pax 15 praesertim civilis, quamquam omnibus bonis, tamen in primis fuit optabilis—omne enim curriculum industriae nostrae in foro, in curia, in amicorum periculis propulsandis elaboratum est; hinc honores amplissimos, hinc mediocres opes, hinc dignitatem, si quam habemus, consecuti sumus—: 20
- 8 ego igitur pacis, ut ita dicam, alumnus, qui, quantuscumque sum—nihil enim mihi arrego—sine pace civili certe non fuisset—periculose dico; quem ad modum accepturi, patres conscripti, sitis horreo, sed pro mea perpetua cupiditate vestrae dignitatis retinendae et augendae quaeso oroque 25 vos, patres conscripti, ut primo, etsi erit vel acerbum auditu vel incredibile a M. Cicerone esse dictum, accipiat sine offensione quod dixero, neve id prius, quam quale sit explicaro, repudietis—: ego ille, dicam saepius, pacis semper laudator, semper auctor, pacem cum M. Antonio esse nolo. 30
- Magna spe ingredior in reliquam orationem, patres conscripti, quoniam periculosissimum locum silentio sum praetervectus.
- 9 Cur igitur pacem nolo? quia turpis est, quia periculosa,

quia esse non potest. Quae tria dum explico, peto a vobis, patres conscripti, ut eadem benignitate qua soletis mea verba audiat, audiat,

Quid est inconstantia, levitate, mobilitate cum singulis  
5 hominibus, tum vero universo senatui turpius? quid porro  
inconstantius quam, quem modo hostem non verbo, sed  
re multis decretis iudicatis, cum hoc subito pacem velle  
conungi? Nisi vero, cum C. Caesari meritos illi quidem 10  
honores et debitos, sed tamen singulares et immortales de-  
10 crevistis, unam ob causam, quod contra M. Antonium  
exercitum comparavisset, non hostem tum Antonium iudi-  
cavistis; nec tum hostis est a vobis iudicatus Antonius,  
cum laudati auctoritate vestra veterani milites, qui C.  
Caesarem secuti essent; nec tum hostem Antonium iudi-  
15 castis, cum fortissimis legionibus, quod illum, qui consul  
appellabatur, cum esset hostis, reliquissent, vacationes, pecu-  
nias, agros spopondistis. Quid? cum Brutum, omine quo 4  
dam illius generis et nominis natum ad rem publicam 11  
liberandam, exercitumque eius, pro libertate populi Romani  
20 bellum gerentem cum Antonio, provinciamque fidelissimam  
atque optimam, Galliam, laudibus amplissimis affecistis, tum  
non hostem iudicatis Antonium? Quid? cum decrevistis  
ut consules, alter ambove, ad bellum proficiscerentur, quod  
erat bellum, si hostis Antonius non erat? Quid igitur pro- 12  
25 fectus est vir fortissimus, meus collega et familiaris, A. Hirtius  
consul? at qua imbecillitate! qua macie! sed animi vires  
corporis infirmitas non retardavit. Aequum, credo, putavit  
vitam, quam populi Romani votis retinuisset, pro libertate  
populi Romani in discrimen adducere. Quid? cum dilectus 13  
30 haberi tota Italia iussistis, cum vacationes omnes sustulistis,  
tum ille hostis non est iudicatus? Armorum officinas in  
urbe videtis; milites cum gladiis secuntur consulem; prae-  
sidio sunt specie consuli, re et veritate nobis; omnes sine

ulla recusatione, summo etiam cum studio nomina dant, parent auctoritati vestrae : non est iudicatus hostis Antonius?

14 At legatos misimus. Heu me miserum ! cur senatum cogor, quem laudavi semper, reprehendere ? Quid ? vos censetis, patres conscripti, legatorum missionem populo Romano 5 vos probavisse ? non intelligitis, non auditis, meam sententiam flagitari ? cui cum pridie frequentes essetis assensi, postridie ad spem estis inanem pacis devoluti. Quam turpe porro legiones ad senatum legatos mittere, senatum ad Antonium ! quamquam illa legatio non est : denuntiatio est paratum illi 10 exitum, nisi paruerit huic ordini. Quid refert ? tamen opinio est gravior. Missos enim legatos omnes vident,

5 decreti nostri non omnes verba noverunt. Retinenda est igitur nobis constantia, gravitas, perseverantia, repetenda vetus illa severitas : si quidem auctoritas senatus decus, 15 honestatem, laudem, dignitatemque desiderat, quibus rebus hic ordo caruit nimium diu. Sed erat tunc excusatio oppressis, misera illa quidem, sed tamen iusta : nunc nulla est. Liberati regio dominatu videbamus : multo postea gravius urgebamus armis domesticis. Ea ipsa depulimus 20 nos quidem : extorquenda sunt. Quod si non possumus facere—dicam quod dignum est senatore et Romano

15 homine—, moriamur. Quanta enim illa erit rei publicae turpitudine, quantum dedecus, quanta labe, dicere in hoc ordine sententiam M. Antonium consulari loco ! cuius ut 25 omittam innumerabilia scelera urbani consulatus, in quo pecuniam publicam maximam dissipavit, exsules sine lege restituit, vectigalia divendit, provincias de populi Romani imperio sustulit, regna addixit pecunia, leges civitati per vim imposuit, armis aut obsedit aut exclusit senatum : ut haec, 30 inquam, omittam, ne hoc quidem cogitatis eum, qui Mutinam, coloniam populi Romani firmissimam, oppugnarit, imperatorem populi Romani, consulem designatum, obsederit,

depopulatus agros sit, hunc in eum ordinem recipi, a quo totiens ob has ipsas causas hostis iudicatus sit, quam foedum flagitiosumque sit?

Satis multa de turpitudine: dicam deinceps, ut proposui, 16  
5 de periculo, quod etsi minus est fugiendum quam turpitudine,  
tamen offendit animos maioris partis hominum magis.  
Poteritis igitur exploratam habere pacem, cum in civitate 6  
M. Antonium videbitis vel potius Antonios? Nisi forte  
contemnitis Lucium; ego ne Gaium quidem. Sed, ut video,  
10 dominabitur Lucius; est enim patronus quinque et triginta  
tribuum, quarum sua lege, qua cum C. Caesare magistratum  
partitus est, suffragium sustulit; patronus centuriarum equitum  
Romanorum, quas item sine suffragio esse voluit; patronus  
eorum, qui tribuni militares fuerunt; patronus Iani medii.  
15 Quis huius potentiam poterit sustinere? praesertim cum 17  
eosdem in agros etiam deduxerit. Quis umquam omnes  
tribus? quis equites Romanos? quis tribunos militares?  
Gracchorum potentiam maiorem fuisse arbitramini, quam  
huius gladiatoris futura sit? quem gladiatorem non ita  
20 appellavi, ut interdum etiam M. Antonius gladiator appellari  
solet, sed ut appellant ii, qui plane et Latine locuntur.  
Myrmillo in Asia depugnavit. Cum ornasset thraecidicis  
comitem et familiarem suum, illum miserum fugientem  
iugulavit; luculentam tamen ipse plagam accepit, ut de-  
25 clarat cicatrix. Qui familiarem iugularit, quid is occasione 18  
data faciet inimico? et qui illud animi causa fecerit, hunc  
praedae causa quid facturum putatis? Non rursus improbos  
decuriabit? non sollicitabit rursus agrarios? non queretur  
expulsos? M. vero Antonius non is erit, ad quem omni  
30 motu concursus fiat civium perditorum? Ut nemo sit alius  
nisi ii, qui una sunt, et ii, qui hic ei nunc aperte favent,  
parumne erunt multi? praesertim cum bonorum praesidia  
discesserint, illi parati sint ad nutum futuri? Ego vero

- metuo, si hoc tempore consilio lapsi erimus, ne illi brevi  
19 tempore nimis multi nobis esse videantur. Nec ego pacem  
nolo, sed pacis nomine bellum involutum reformido. Quare  
si pace frui volumus, bellum gerendum est: si bellum  
7 omittimus, pace numquam fruemur. Est autem vestri con- 5  
sili, patres conscripti, in posterum quam longissime providere.  
Idcirco in hac custodia et tamquam specula collocati sumus,  
ut vacuum metu populum Romanum nostra vigilia et pro-  
spicientia redderemus. Turpe est summo consilio orbis terrae,  
praesertim in re tam perspicua, consilium intelligi defuisse. 10  
20 Eos consules habemus, eam populi Romani alacritatem, eum  
consensum Italiae, eos duces, eos exercitus, ut nullam calami-  
tatem res publica accipere possit sine culpa senatus. Equidem  
non deero: monebo, praedicam, denuntiabo, testabor semper  
deos hominesque quid sentiam, nec solum fidem meam, 15  
quod fortasse videatur satis esse, sed in principe civi non  
est satis: curam, consilium vigilantiamque praestabo.
- 8 Dixi de periculo: docebo ne coagntari quidem posse  
21 pacem; de tribus enim, quae proposui, hoc extremum est.  
Quae potest pax esse M. Antonio primum cum senatu? 20  
quo ore vos ille poterit, quibus vicissim vos illum oculis  
intueri? quis vestrum illum, quem ille vestrum non oderit?  
Age, vos ille solum, et vos illum? Quid? ii, qui Mutinam  
circumsedent, qui in Gallia dilectus habent, qui in vestras  
fortunas imminet, amici umquam vobis erunt aut vos illis? 25  
An equites Romanos amplectetur? occulta enim fuit eorum  
voluntas iudiciumque de Antonio. Qui frequentissimi in  
gradibus Concordiae steterunt, qui nos ad libertatem recupe-  
randam excitaverunt, arma, saga, bellum flagitaverunt, me  
una cum populo Romano in contionem vocaverunt: hi 30  
22 Antonium diligent et cum his pacem servabit Antonius? Nam  
quid ego de universo populo Romano dicam? qui pleno ac  
referto foro bis me una mente atque voce in contionem vocavit.



declaravitque maximam libertatis recuperandae cupiditatem. Ita quod erat optabile antea, ut populum Romanum comitem haberemus, nunc habemus ducem. Quae est igitur spes, qui Mutinam circumsedent, imperatorem populi Romani  
5 exercitumque oppugnant, iis pacem cum populo Romano esse posse? An cum municipiis pax erit, quorum tanta  
studia cognoscuntur in decretis faciendis, militibus dandis, pecuniis pollicendis, ut in singulis oppidis curiam populi Romani non desideretis? Laudandi sunt ex huius ordinis  
10 sententia Firmani, qui principes pecuniae pollicendae fuerunt: respondendum honorifice est Marrucinis, qui ignominia notandos censuerunt eos, si qui militiam subterfugissent. Haec iam tota Italia fient. Magna pax Antonio cum iis, his item cum illo. Quae potest esse maior discordia? in  
15 discordia autem pax civilis esse nullo pacto potest. Ut  
omittam multitudinem, L. Visidio, equiti Romano, homini in primis ornato atque honesto civique semper egregio, cuius ego excubias et custodias mei capitis cognovi in consulatu meo; qui vicinos suos non cohortatus est solum ut  
20 milites fierent, sed etiam facultatibus suis sublevavit: huic, inquam, tali viro, quem nos senatus consulto collaudare debemus, poteritne esse pacatus Antonius? Quid? C. Caesari? qui illum urbe, quid? D. Bruto, qui Gallia prohibuit? Iam vero ipse se placabit et leniet provinciae  
25 Galliae, a qua expulsus et repudiatus est? Omnia videbitis, patres conscripti, nisi prospicitis, plena odiorum, plena discordiarum, ex quibus oriuntur bella civilia. Nolite igitur id velle, quod fieri non potest, et cavete, per deos immortales! patres conscripti, ne spe praesentis pacis perpetuam pacem  
30 amittatis.

Quorsum haec omnis spectat oratio? quid enim legati  
eegerint, nondum scimus. At vero excitati, erecti, parati,  
armati animis iam esse debemus, ne blanda aut supplici

oratione aut aequitatis simulatione fallamur. Omnia fecerit oportet, quae interdicta et denunciata sunt, prius quam aliquid postulet; Brutum exercitumque eius oppugnare, urbes et agros provinciae Galliae populari destiterit; ad Brutum adeundi legis potestatem fecerit, exercitum citra flumen 5 Rubiconem eduxerit, nec propius urbem milia passuum ducenta admoverit; fuerit et in senatus et in populi Romani potestate. Haec si fecerit, erit integra potestas nobis deliberandi: si senatui non paruerit, non illi senatus, sed ille 27 populo Romano bellum indixerit. Sed vos moneo, patres 10 conscripti: libertas agitur populi Romani, quae est commendata vobis, vita et fortunae optimi cuiusque, quo cupiditatem infinitam cum immani crudelitate iam pridem intendit Antonius, auctoritas vestra, quam nullam habebitis, nisi nunc tenueritis: taetram et pestiferam beluam ne inclusam 15 et constrictam dimittatis cavete. Te ipsum, Pansa, moneo—quamquam non eges consilio, quo vales plurimum, tamen etiam summi gubernatores in magnis tempestatibus a vectoribus admoneri solent—, hunc tantum tuum apparatus tamque praeclarum ne ad nihilum recidere patiare. Tempus habes 20 tale, quale nemo habuit umquam. Hac gravitate senatus, hoc studio equestris ordinis, hoc ardore populi Romani potes in perpetuum rem publicam metu et periculo liberare. Quibus de rebus refers, P. Servilio assentior.

1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

Clarendon Press Series

MARCUS TULLIUS CICERO  
PHILIPPIC ORATIONS  
I, II, III, V, VII

*WITH ENGLISH NOTES*

BY

JOHN R. KING, M.A.

FELLOW AND TUTOR OF ORIEL COLLEGE, OXFORD

PART II.—NOTES

Oxford

AT THE CLARENDON PRESS

1899

**HENRY FROWDE, M.A.**  
**PUBLISHER TO THE UNIVERSITY OF OXFORD**



**LONDON, EDINBURGH, AND NEW YORK**

## NOTES

---

### THE FIRST PHILIPPIC ORATION

cc. 1, 2. *Before entering on the main topic of his speech, Cicero thinks it right to explain why he left the city, and why he returned without accomplishing his contemplated journey to Greece. He had derived great hopes from the amnesty which followed the dictator's death; from the moderation and constitutional policy of Antony; and, above all, from the abolition of the dictatorship. These hopes were confirmed by the strong and orderly administration, both of Antony and Dolabella: but they were rudely dashed to the ground by the events of the 1st of June. Then the senate was terrified into inaction; the populace was excited into revolutionary acts; the veterans were urged to look for booty; and Cicero, despairing of any present sphere of usefulness, left the city till the new year should open a prospect of better things.*

Page 7, line 1. **Patres Conscripti.** Livy 2. 1 tells us that on the expulsion of the kings, in order to fill up the number of the senate, diminished by the massacres of Tarquinius, Brutus admitted the principal knights to the rank of senators, under the title of 'Conscripti': and that this was the origin of the double title of the senate, 'ut in senatum vocarentur, qui Patres, quique conscripti essent. Conscriptos videlicet, in novum senatum adpellabant lectos.' The term 'Patres Conscripti' therefore is condensed for 'Patres et Conscripti,' like 'Populus Romanus Quirites,' 'lis vindiciae,' &c. It had however so completely come to be used as a single expression for 'Senators,' that Cicero even uses the singular 'Pater Conscriptus,' of an individual senator, Phil. 13. 13, 28.

1. 3. **Reversionis.** The distinction between 'reversio' and 'reditus' seems to be that the latter is used of a man who has attained the object of his journey, and so returns in accordance with his original plan: the former of a man who turns back before reaching his proposed destination.

## NOTES

l. 7. **Ex eo die:** the 17th of March, two days after Caesar's murder. The temple of Tellus was in the Carinae, on the site of the house of Sp. Cassius, which was pulled down and confiscated on his condemnation in 485 B.C. The exact situation of it is very uncertain, but it probably lay in the valley at the foot of the western slopes of the Esquiline, and so conveniently near the house of Pompey in the Carinae, which Antony himself occupied.

l. 9. **Atheniensium.** On the restoration of the exiles under Thrasybulus, in 403 B.C., when a general amnesty was proclaimed, and the people swore *μη μνησικακεῖν*. The term *ἀμνηστία*, which Cicero is said to have used on this occasion, is not found in any Greek author before the time of Plutarch; the classical word being *ἄδεια*.

l. 14. **Per liberos.** The conspirators, even after the amnesty had been proclaimed, did not venture to come down from the Capitol till Antony and Lepidus each sent a son to them, to be kept as hostages for their safety. That 'liberos' is a mere rhetorical inaccuracy for 'filium' is clear from c. 13, 31, and 2. 36, 90, from the latter of which passages we learn that Antony's hostage was one of his sons by Fulvia. On receiving the hostages, Brutus and Cassius descended from their stronghold, and supped the same evening, Brutus with Lepidus, Cassius with Antony. Plut. Brut. 19.

P. 8. l. 1. **Defererebat.** 'Deferre res ad senatum' is to make an announcement to the senate on a matter over which they have no control; whence it is used of the augurs reporting the auspices, and here of Antony reporting to the senate the purport of documents which they had already ratified: 'referre ad senatum' is the term used of the Consuls, bringing a question formally before the senate for their decision.

l. 2. **In C. Caesaris commentariis,** 'in Caesar's papers,' 'commentarii' being notes for future expansion and use; as Cicero, Brut. 75, 262, tells us that Caesar called his histories 'Commentarios,' because they were 'nudi, recti et venusti, omni ornatu orationis tamquam veste detracta,' written from the wish 'alios habere parata, unde sumerent, qui vellent scribere historiam.'

l. 4. **Unum.** This was Sex. Clodius, a client of P. Clodius, and the chief agent of his lawlessness, who had been condemned and sent into exile in 52 B.C., after the trial of Milo. Cicero, Att. 14. 13, 6, says he consented to his recall, though convinced that Caesar had never expressed any wish for it: 'quae enim Caesar numquam neque fecisset neque passus esset, ea nunc ex falsis eius commentariis proferuntur.'

l. 5. **Immunitates, ἀτέλεια,** exemptions from taxation, which we find frequently granted, especially by the emperors both to individuals

## THE FIRST PHILIPPIC ORATION

and states. It appears from a letter of Cicero, *Fam.* 12. 1, 1, written about the end of the previous May, that such grants of exemption were among the evils immediately consequent on the death of Caesar: and in the second Philippic we find that Antony soon proceeded to make them by wholesale, 2. 36, 92; 38, 97.

l. 6. *Servius Sulpicius*, the famous lawyer, in favour of erecting a statue to whom Cicero delivered the ninth Philippic oration.

*Ne qua tabula figeretur*, 'that no law should be published,' the custom being that any new law was engraved on a brazen tablet, and hung up for seventeen days in public, before being finally deposited in the 'aerarium.'

l. 11. *Ne sententias quidem diximus*, 'we passed a silent vote,' without debate, and therefore without a division. See on 3. 9, 24.

*Scriptum senatus consultum*. It appears to have been unusual for senators to write out beforehand the proposals which they intended to make in the senate. Cp. however 3. 8, 20: 10. 2, 5: *Fam.* 10. 13, 1.

l. 18. *Iustum*: so long as the dictatorship was held only for a definite time, 'ad tempus sumebatur,' *Tac. Ann.* 1. 1, and to meet a special emergency. Sulla was the first to make himself perpetual dictator, in 82 B. C., reviving the office after a lapse of 120 years, when its old spirit, as well as the necessity for it, had completely died away. At the time therefore when Antony abolished the dictatorship, there were no feelings of old association attached to it which could counterbalance the dislike which the despotism of Sulla and of Caesar had inspired.

l. 21. *Unco*. The hook by which the bodies of criminals were dragged, after execution, to the 'scalae Gemoniae,' on the brink of the Aventine, and thence thrown into the Tiber. Cp. *Juv.* 10. 66 'Seianus ducitur unco,' *Suet. Vit.* 17 'Apud Gemonias minutissimis ictibus excarnificatus atque confectus est, et inde unco tractus in Tiberim.'

*Fugitivo*. This was Herophilus, a horse-doctor or oculist, 'equarius' or 'ocularius,' who, according to *Val. Max.* 9. 15, 2, exchanged his Greek name for the Roman one of Amatus. He assumed to be the grandson of Marius, and having attempted to raise a disturbance after the death of Caesar, was put to death without a trial by Antony; an illegal act, for which the senate granted him indemnity.

l. 22. *Cum collega*: P. Cornelius Dolabella, who had been nominated by Caesar to succeed him in the consulship for the latter part of the year 44 B. C., after he himself should have started on his Parthian expedition. Cp. 2. 32, 80 and 81.

l. 24. *Afuisset*: on that progress through Campania, in the latter half of April and the beginning of May, in order to superintend the distribution of lands to the veterans, with which Cicero taunts him in the second Philippic, §§ 100 foll.



## NOTES

1. 25. *Infinitum malum*, 'an evil of which no one could foresee the end.'

1. 26. *Bustum*: alluding to a column which the lower orders of the people raised in Caesar's honour on the site of his funeral pyre, with the inscription 'PARENTI PATRIAE.' This column Dolabella threw down during the absence of Antony, finding that the honours paid to it were made a pretext for tumult and sedition. He also put the ringleaders in the disturbances to death, crucifying the slaves, and throwing the freemen from the Tarpeian rock.

*Insepultam sepulturam*, 'that burial so little worthy of the name;' probably with reference to the tumultuous and irregular nature of the proceedings. The body, contrary to the general custom at Rome, was burnt in the very heart of the city, in the Forum. See Legg. 2. 23, 58 'Hominem mortuum, inquit lex in xii tabulis, in urbe ne sepelito neve urito.' The oxymoron appears to be an imitation of such Greek expressions as *νόμῳ ἀνυμνον, παρθένον τ' ἀνάρθρον* Eur. Hec. 612.

1. 33. *Kalendis Iuniis*. Cicero tells us in the second Philippic, 42, 108, that the senate was too much alarmed to obey the summons convening it for the 1st of June; and gives a detailed account of the unconstitutional proceedings of Antony on that day: proceedings nominally sanctioned by the people, though in reality they were wholly devoid of such a sanction, as the assembly consisted only of an excited, tumultuous rabble, none of the respectable citizens being present.

P. 9. l. 2. *Consules designati*, C. Vibius Pansa and Aul. Hirtius, who had been nominated by Caesar as Consuls for the year 43. B. C.

1. 5. *Quos tamen*, &c., 'and that though the Consuls themselves were always speaking of them in the highest terms.' Cp. 2. 3, 5 'Quos tu clarissimos viros soles appellare,' and 12, 30 'Brutus, quem ego honoris causa nomino.'

1. 6. *Veterani qui appellabantur*: Graevius takes this to mean 'the veterans to whom Antony appealed;' but it seems more probable that it signifies 'those who claimed the name of veterans:' the imperfect being used rather than the present, because it is not Cicero's object to define the term 'veterani,' but he is wishing to intimate either that he thought those who had aided Caesar against the state to be unworthy of the name, or that many of them had not yet served the number of campaigns which entitled them to it. Hence the reading 'appellantur,' which is found in two MSS., would destroy the meaning of the passage, which would then merely be 'the veterans, as they are called.'

1. 7. *Caverat*: by assigning lands to them after their term of military service had expired.

1. 9. *Ius legationis liberum*. Cicero gives an account of this

## THE FIRST PHILIPPIC ORATION

'legatio' in one of his letters to Atticus, 15. 11, saying that Dolabella had appointed him his 'legatus,' with the special privilege, usually confined to 'liberae legationes,' of being allowed to enter and leave Rome at his will; and had extended the time within which he might avail himself of it to five years. He says that with these additions to the usual rights of a 'legatus,' this commission suits him better than a 'libera legatio,' since the time of the latter could not be extended. These 'liberae legationes' were a species of honorary commissions, granted to senators who wished to travel in the provinces, and investing them with all the privileges of 'legati.' Seeing the abuses to which they led, Cicero endeavoured, in his consulship, to abolish them, but only succeeded in limiting their duration to one year, Legg. 3. 8, 18. Further regulations, the exact nature of which is unknown, were made about them by a 'Lex Iulia.'

cc. 3, 4. *Cicero had scarcely left Italy, when the fortunate accident of a storm drove him back in time to hear of the speech of Antony, and the farewell edict of Brutus and Cassius; together with the news that the senate was to meet on the 1st of August, and that Antony once more promised to obey the constitution. And although at Velia he heard from Brutus that these promises had not been fulfilled, and that L. Piso alone had dared to raise his voice in support of the authority of the senate, yet he determined still to return, and to make a solemn protest against the encroachments of Antony.*

l. 13. *Plus admirationis habet, 'has more in it, carries with it more, to excite astonishment.'* Cp. Off. 2. 5, 17 'Cum hic locus nihil habeat dubitationis.'

l. 15. *Non sine causa.* In a letter to Atticus, 16. 4, 4, he explains this cause to be the expected arrival of certain legions, probably those from Macedonia, at Brundisium; and says that he entertains the idea of waiting to sail with Brutus. In the next letter he tells Atticus that this scheme fell through, owing to Brutus' anxiety to see how things turned out in Italy.

l. 17. *Tamen* refers, not to what precedes, but to the desire of the Syracusans expressed in the same clause by the participle 'cupiens:—'which city, in spite of its eagerness to do so, yet could not detain me more than a single night.' Halm compares Pro Sestio, 67, 140 'Hunc tamen flagrantem invidia . . . ipse populus Romanus periculo liberavit.' It is somewhat like the use of *ὁμως* in such passages as Soph. O. C. 957 *ἐρημία με, καὶ δίκαι' ὁμως λέγων, συμκρὸν τίθησι.*

*Coniunctissima:* owing to the integrity of his conduct as quaestor in the island, and his zeal on its behalf in the prosecution of Verres.

l. 22. *Conscendi.* This verb appears in Cicero to have everywhere the meaning of 'embarking,' whether it is used absolutely, as here, or

## NOTES

with the addition of 'navem,' as in Fam. 3. 10, 3 'Conscendens iam navem, Epheso Laodiceam revertit.'

l. 24. *Intempesta nox*, 'the dead of night,' 'quae non habet idoneum tempus rebus gerendis' Macrobian. Sat. 1. 3, sub fin. Cp. Varr. L. L. 7. 72 'Nox intempesta dicta ab tempestate; tempestas ab tempore; nox intempesta quo tempore nihil agitur.' We may compare with it the Greek expression *νυκτὸς ἀσπλ*, Theocr. 11. 40.

l. 28. *Contionem*. Of the purport or occasion of this speech we know nothing, except that we may gather from this passage that it referred to the restoration of tranquillity in the state. It was a common practice to have such speeches taken down by shorthand writers, 'notarii,' and copies distributed among those interested in the proceedings.

l. 29. *Cooperim*, the perfect subjunctive, instead of the pluperfect, to bring the picture more vividly before the minds of the hearers, on the same principle as the use of the present indicative in historic narration.

l. 30. *Edictum Bruti et Cassii*. This was probably the farewell edict which they published when on the point of leaving Italy; in which they declared themselves willing, if it were necessary for the peace of the state, to live in perpetual exile.

P. 10. l. 2. *Rem conventuram*, 'that an arrangement would be made;' cp. Att. 9. 6, 2 'Rem conventuram putamus.' Lit. 'that the matter would be agreed upon.'

*Kalendis*. In the MSS. we find 'Kalendis Sextilibus,' an obvious mistake, since Cicero came to Syracuse on the 1st of August. Halm thinks there is a confusion between 'Sext.' and 'Sept.:' but it seems more probable that the month was not named by Cicero, and that some copyist has repeated the word 'Sextilibus' from the previous section. See Madvig, *Opusc.* I. p. 163.

*Senatum frequentem fore*, 'that there would be a full meeting of the senate.'

l. 3. *Provinciais Gallia*. By the disposition of Caesar, Transalpine Gaul had been assigned to L. Munatius Plancus, and Cisalpine Gaul to Decimus Brutus. Antony prevailed on the people, notwithstanding this arrangement, to grant him the latter province; but on proceeding in November to take possession of it, he was resisted by Brutus, who threw himself into Mutina, and there maintained himself till the siege was raised by the new Consuls, Hirtius and Pansa, both of whom fell in the struggle. Antony was driven across the Alps, and Brutus remained in undisputed command of the province.

l. 6. *Non quo . . . non putarem*, 'not that I had any fears of being too late.' The subjunctive with such expressions appears to be used when the proposition they introduce is in itself a mere hypothesis of the writer or speaker, which is not only declared not to be the reason of the

## THE FIRST PHILIPPIC ORATION

phenomenon under investigation, but is also asserted to be in itself untrue. Accordingly, when the supposed cause is in itself a real fact, and it is merely denied that it is the cause of the phenomenon, the indicative is used with 'quia' or 'quoniam,' as in Tac. Hist. 3. 4 'Non quia industria Flaviana egebat,' 'not influenced by the desire, which he yet felt, to avail himself of the zeal of Flavianus,' 'sed ut consulare nomen surgen- tibus . . . praetenderetur:' and Livy 33. 27 'Non quia satis dignos eos esse credebat,' 'not from the conviction which he yet entertained of their worthiness.'

l. 11. *Tuto esse*. A similar use of 'esse' with 'tuto' instead of a predicative noun is found, Fam. 14. 3, 3 'Ut tuto sim;' Att. 8. 1, 1 'Nusquam eris tutius;' ib. 2 'Non quaerere, ubi tutissimo essem.'

l. 14. *De vestro*, i. e. their loss of real power, owing to Antony assuming to take everything into his own hands.

l. 16. *L. Piso*, Caesar's father-in-law, was formerly the bitter personal and political enemy of Cicero, and was attacked by him with the greatest virulence in his speeches *De Provinciis Consularibus*, and *In Pisonem*, 55 B. C. In these Cicero accuses him, with apparent justice, of every kind of maladministration in his province of Macedonia during the two preceding years. Piso's opposition to Antony was only short-lived, as when the latter went to Mutina to attack D. Brutus, Piso remained as the principal supporter of his views in Rome. He was one of the envoys to Antony in the beginning of the following year. At present Cicero was ready to follow him as the most appropriate leader of the constitutional party.

l. 23. *Si quid mihi humanitus, &c.*, 'if any of the accidents to which man is liable should have befallen me—and many do appear to be hanging over me contrary at once to the course of nature and to my destined lot;'—'fatum' being apparently the natural tenour of the life which destiny had marked out for him, liable however to be overthrown by rash interference on the part of himself or others. Virg. Aen. 4. 696 foll.

'Nam quia nec fato, merita nec morte peribat,  
Sed misera ante diem, subitoeque accensa furore,  
Nondum illi flavum Proserpina vertice crinem  
Abstulerat, Stygioque caput damnaverat Orco,'

and Demosth. de Cor. p. 296, 19 τὸν τῆς εἰμαρμένης καὶ τὸν αὐτόματον θάνατον. The same idea occurs frequently in Homer; cp. Od. 1. 33 [βροτοὶ] σφῆσιν ἀτασθαλίῃσιν ὑπέρμωρον ἄλγε' ἔχουσιν, Il. 2. 155 ἐνθα κεν Ἀργεῖοισιν ὑπέρμωρα νόστος ἐτύχθη: though the supremacy of fate was generally vindicated, even by supernatural interference, if necessary, when external causes were on the point of breaking through it. Cp. Il. 17. 321; 20. 30 and 336. See also Professor Conington's note on Virgil, l. c.

## NOTES

l. 25. *Tamen* is omitted in some MSS., but it is commonly found in the apodosis after a protasis produced by a concessive 'si': 'I might at any rate leave my voice in testimony,' &c. Cp. 2. 32, 78 'Si minus fortem, at tamen strenuum.'

l. 26. *Erga se* rather than 'erga eam,' because 'res publica' is virtually the subject of the sentence; 'that the state might still have my voice this day as a witness to my loyalty.'

l. 29. *Hesterna M. Antonii iniuria*, the threats which Antony had used, when Cicero, on the plea of illness, absented himself from the senate on the 1st of September. Nominally, every senator was bound to be present at all meetings of the senate; cp. Legg. 3. 4, 11 'Senatori, qui nec aderit, aut causa aut culpa esto;' and absence was liable to be punished by a fine, which might be enforced by a 'pignoris capio.' This was the technical term for the process whereby the praetor allowed the goods of a person, who was in contempt of court, to be taken, and sold, unless the contempt was purged within a given time. Cp. Livy 3. 38 'Postquam citati non convenibant, dimissi circa domos adparitores simul ad pignora capienda, sciscitandumque, num consulto detractarent.' On such an occasion however as the proposal of a 'supplicatio,' or solemn holiday in honour of a general who had gained an important victory, it was supposed that the friends of the person thus honoured would be certain to attend in sufficient numbers to ensure a full house, and therefore it was generally left open to the senators to be present or not as they pleased. The irregularity of the present 'supplicatio' is pointed out by Cicero in this speech, c. 6, 13.

l. 30. *Non nullo eius officio*: in sparing him at Brundisium, when on his return from Pharsalus, Antony was instructed by Caesar to prevent any of Pompey's party from landing in Italy. For Cicero's later estimate of this service, see 2. 3, 5; 24, 59.

cc. 5, 6. *Cicero complains of the personal animosity displayed towards him by Antony, in endeavouring to force him to attend the meeting of the senate on the previous day, when he was weary with his journey, and in threatening violent measures towards him in consequence of his non-appearance. He declares the impossibility of his taking part in any such unconstitutional proceedings as the ordinance of a 'supplicatio' in honour of a dead man; and regrets that absence had prevented him from supporting L. Piso in his patriotic opposition to Antony on the 1st of August.*

P. 11. l. 2. *De Pyrrhi pace agebatur*. The allusion is to the mission of Cineas, after the battle of Heraclea, 280 B. C., when the terms of peace that Pyrrhus offered were on the point of being accepted, till Appius Claudius Caecus persuaded the senate to reject them. The

## THE FIRST PHILIPPIC ORATION

speech which he delivered on the occasion was still extant in Cicero's time. Cic. Brut. 16, 62.

l. 9. *El via languerem*, 'I was tired after my journey.' A more common combination is '*de via fessus esse*,' and the like, and some MSS. here have '*de via*,' but the balance of authority is in favour of the reading in the text.

*Mihimet displicerem*, 'was indisposed.' So of mental trouble, '*Displiceo mihi nec sine multo scribo dolore*,' Cic. Att. 2. 18, 3.

l. 11. *Cum fabris*. Cp. 5. 7, 19 '*Huc etiam nisi venirem Kal. Sept. etiam fabros se missurum et domum meam disturbaturum esse dixit*.' Cicero's house had been pulled down during his exile in 58 B. C., and rebuilt on his return in the following year, out of funds granted him by the state, in spite of the violent opposition of P. Clodius.

l. 14. *Publicis operis*. This use of '*operae*,' for the concrete '*operarii*,' is not infrequent in Cicero; cp. c. 9, 22 '*Ut ipse ad operas mercenarias statim protrahatur*,' Att. 4. 3, 3 '*Facile operas aditu prohibuerunt*.' So Hor. S. 2. 7, 118 '*Accedes opera agro nona Sabino*.'

l. 20. *Parentalia*. In the end of February the Romans celebrated a festival in honour of the dead, '*Feralia*,' at which offerings were brought to their tombs, and panegyrics pronounced in their praise. Cicero's argument here is, that Antony is mixing up two inconsistent kinds of religious ceremony; the '*Parentalia*,' addressed directly to the dead; and the '*Supplicatio*,' a solemn service in honour indeed of some general, but addressed to the gods, and therefore incapable of being celebrated after the death of the general without the risk of confusing thanksgiving for his success with worship to himself, and so incurring the guilt of impiety.

l. 22. *Fuerit ille*, 'suppose that he was,' &c. Cp. § 15 '*Fuerit quaedam necessaria*.'

l. 24. *Stirpem propagavit*. The identity of the families of L. Iunius Brutus, the first consul, and M. Brutus, the tyrannicide, is upheld also by Plutarch Brut. 1, who says, on the authority of Posidonius, that L. Brutus had a third son, who was only a child when his father put his elder brothers to death. The connexion is, however, improbable in itself; and the story of Posidonius would naturally be invented to reconcile its difficulties. The objection that the later Bruti were plebeians, while L. Brutus was a patrician, even if we admit the latter fact as certain, would not be fatal, as there are many instances of families passing from the one order to the other.

l. 28. *Supplicetur*. The tense is to be explained by reference to the idea in Cicero's mind ('*numquam adducar ut coniungam*'), the change from the imperfect being aided by the tenses in the intervening relative clause.

## NOTES

l. 29. **Si qui gravior casus**, 'if any more serious kind of disaster. The reading of the old editions, supported by two MSS., is 'si quis:' but the usual distinction seems to apply here, that 'si qui casus' means 'if any *kind* of disaster:' 'si quis casus,' if any individual disaster.' Cicero is giving the reason why he was so urgent in expressing his opinion on the subject, in order that, whatever might be the result, he at least should be free from blame.

**P. 12. l. 6. Unus modo consularis**, L. Piso. See on § 10.

l. 9. **Amplissimis beneficiis usos**: in being made Consuls and praetors. Among those of consular rank, the most conspicuous were L. Piso, Servius Sulpicius, C. Marcellus, Q. Fufius Calenus, P. Servilius Isauricus, P. Vatinius, and L. Caesar, the uncle of Antony, to whom Cicero is probably especially referring in saying that he can pardon the silence of some of them.

l. 14. **Quae, malum**, 'what, the plague?' Cp. *ro. 9*, 18 'Quae, malum! est ista ratio?' and *Verr. Act. 2. 1. 20*, 54 'Quae, malum! est ista tanta audacia?' This interjectional use of 'malum' is most common in the comedians.

l. 15. **Hoc**, i. e. the assertion of freedom under all circumstances. The obscurity in the connexion of ideas has led some recent editors to suppose that some such words as 'repellenda est voluntaria' have been lost: but this seems hardly necessary; and there is no trace of such omission in any of the MSS. The train of thought appears to be, 'Grant that all could not avoid such slavery; this is a degree of patriotism whose absence I must needs forgive in some who speak as consulars; but yet we must distinguish between those whose silence is pardonable, and those who are absolutely bound to speak.'

l. 16. **Sententiam consulari loco dicunt**. The privilege of speaking 'consulari' or 'praetorio loco' was often granted as a special honour to persons who had not filled the office of Consul or praetor. Compare the decree in favour of Octavius, *Phil. 5. 17*, 46.

l. 18. **Suspicionem . . alium . . deesse**. 'Suspicio' is occasionally found with the accusative and the infinitive; as in *Cic. Att. 8. 11 D. 1* 'Suspicionem nullam habebam, te reipublicae causa mare transiturum;' *Brut. 11, 43* 'Fuisse suspicionem veneno sibi conscivisse mortem:' but here there is the especial awkwardness of the clause depending on another infinitive of which the persons suspected are themselves the subject.

*cc. 7, 8. Turning to the main subject of his speech, as containing the reasons for his vote, Cicero declares his opinion that the 'acts' of Caesar ought to be ratified: meaning thereby, not all the memoranda and notes, genuine or forged, which Antony quoted from the dictator's private papers; but his formal and completed acts, as embodied in his laws, such as that*

## THE FIRST PHILIPPIC ORATION

*limiting the tenure of provinces; or that abolishing the third decuria of 'iudices,' which Antony proposed to nullify by establishing a new third decuria, composed of centurions and of privates of the legion Alauda.*

l. 26. *Primum igitur . . . censeo.* With this begins the formal declaration of Cicero's resolution and vote, to which all that went before was prefatory. See on 3. 9, 24. Subsequently in writing to C. Cassius, Cicero says that the senate made these concessions to Antony merely '*temporibus cedentes*,' Fam. 12. 1, 2.

l. 29. *Sine advocatis.* '*Advocatus*' was the name commonly applied to any one who by his presence gave aid or countenance to a person pleading his cause in the senate or law-courts; and especially to the '*iurisconsultus*' who supplied him with advice on points of law. Antony's '*advocati*,' whose presence Cicero deprecates, were the armed soldiers with whom he had beset the entrances of the '*Cella Concordiae*' on the previous day.

l. 33. *Se uno auctore.* This use of the reflexive pronoun is justified by the fact that Antony's views are the prominent thought in Cicero's mind, so that he is the *logical* subject of the sentence: 'Does he think to secure the ratification of those acts of Caesar, of whose existence we have no evidence except in the various note-books of the dictator, which he, and he alone, produces, or rather simply quotes: and that meanwhile all that Caesar caused to be engraved on brass, signifying thereby that they should be permanent laws, should go for nothing?'

P. 13. l. 1. *In aes incidit:* see on c. 1, 3.

l. 4. *An si cui,* &c. Cicero goes on to prove the absurdity of ratifying all these supposed '*acta*,' by showing that it would pledge the people to a much more rigid fulfilment of the promises, and even the unexpressed intentions of the dictator, than he either could or would have carried out himself. Cp. Att. 14. 10, 1 '*Ut omnia facta, scripta, dicta, promissa, cogitata Caesaris plus valerent, quam si ipse viveret.*

l. 9. *Pecunia utinam ad Opis maneret.* Sc. the seven hundred million sesterces which Antony had seized on the evening of the dictator's murder. See Introd., and 2. 37, 93. The remains of the temple of Ops are still visible in the Forum, adjoining the temple of Saturn. Cicero calls the money '*cruenta*,' and '*funesta*,' 2. l. c., as being the result of the tyranny and bloodshed of the dictator, especially in the confiscation of the property belonging to the party of Pompey.

l. 11. *Effusa sit,* 'let us acquiesce in its *having been* expended.'

§ 18 introduces, somewhat irregularly, the opposition to what precedes. The natural antithesis to '*id erit fixum*' would have been '*leges eius fixae non erunt*,' instead of which Cicero proceeds to prove that Caesar's laws were especially '*acta Caesaris*,' and leaves his hearers to draw the inference.



## NOTES

l. 13. **Qui togatus, &c.**, 'who as a civilian has been invested with supreme civil and military authority in the state.' Cp. Sull. 30, 85 'Cui uni togato supplicationem decreverit.' 'Imperium' is defined by Cicero, Phil. 5. 16, 45, as the power 'sine quo res militaris administrari, teneri exercitus, bellum geri non potest.' As it was an established principle that a Consul could not exercise the authority of a general within the city walls, this 'imperium togati' was the especial characteristic of a dictator.

l. 15. **Tertius consulatus.** In 52 B.C., when Pompey, being elected sole Consul, passed the laws 'de Vi,' 'de Ambitu,' and 'de Sodalitiis,' which proved the means of delivering the city from the disturbances of Milo and his party.

l. 24. **Ne praetoriae provinciae, &c.** Cp. 5. 3, 7; 8. 9, 28 'Ipse autem ut quinquennium, inquit Antonius, obtineam provinciam. At istud vetat lex Caesaris, et tu acta Caesaris defendis.' Before the passing of this 'Lex Iulia,' the tenure of a province was not limited in time; and Dion Cassius, 43. 35, says that Caesar was led to propose it by feeling how much both his desire for empire, and his power of acquiring it, were increased by his own long government in the province of Gaul.

l. 27. **De tertia decuria.** The third decuria of the 'tribuni aerarii,' to whom a share in the iudicium had been given by the 'Lex Aurelia' in 70 B.C., was abolished by a 'Lex Iudiciaria' of Julius Caesar passed in 46 B.C. Cp. Suet. Iul. 41. Antony proposed to add another third decuria, consisting of centurions 'qui ordines duxerunt,' and of private soldiers of the legion Alauda. Cp. 5. 5, 12.

l. 32. **Quae ista tertia decuria?** The omission of 'est,' which is however found in some MSS., is quite common in such rhetorical questions.

P. 14. l. 1. **Pompeia;** passed 55 B.C., confirming the provisions of the 'Lex Aurelia,' with regard to the three decuriae, but imposing a property qualification. Cicero therefore shows that the bill of Antony did more to lower the dignity of the judicial bench than any of those which had preceded it.

l. 6. **Quicumque equo meruisset,** 'any who had served in the cavalry,' such service, so far as it was performed by Roman citizens, being always esteemed more honourable than the infantry, and receiving triple pay (Liv. 41. 13, 7). In early times only the centuries of knights served as cavalry. These were eighteen in number, comprising the 'sex suffragia,' or six centuries representing the 'maiores minoresque gentes' of the three old Roman tribes, together with the twelve centuries added by Servius Tullius. These old centuries were provided with a horse by the state, and were said 'merere equo publico.' In the war with Veii, 400 B.C., other citizens possessed of property which would have

## THE FIRST PHILIPPIC ORATION

qualified them for admission into the centuries of knights, volunteered to serve as cavalry 'suis equis' (Liv. 5. 17), and from that time forward we frequently find such service mentioned, but apparently always as supplementary to the 'centuriae equitum.'

**Quod est lautius**, 'a more honourable service.'

l. 9. **Alaudarum**, 'the legion Alauda' (so called, apparently, from a plume on their helmets like a lark's crest, Pliny H. N. 11. 37, 44) had been raised by Caesar among the natives of Transalpine Gaul, about 55 B.C., so that the admission of its soldiers to the 'iudicatus' was the first opening of the judicial bench to barbarians. On this point Cicero expresses himself strongly in a later oration, 5. 5. According to him, the avowed motive of Antony in giving them this privilege was to have some devoted partisans among the 'iudices.' They had already been invested with the franchise by Caesar. Suet. Iul. 24.

**Aliter**, 'without this admixture of obsequious adherents.'

l. 11. **Legis index**, 'the whole gist of the law,' 'index' being used not merely for 'the title' of a book, but also for a summary of its contents; and being hence applied to an abstract of any work, or the subject-matter of any science.

l. 13. **In quo quantus**, &c. Cicero argues that Antony's scheme will defeat its own object; for these legionary 'iudices,' from the very fact of their being admitted on such insulting terms to the judicial bench, to act as his tools, will be led to discharge their duty with greater sternness, if not even to show bias against his followers, in order to exhibit their independence and impartiality, and to prove that they were worthy of receiving admission in more creditable fashion; and of being enrolled in honourable 'decuriae,' instead of being hustled into one which was nothing but a disgrace.

cc. 9, 10. *As for the proposed law allowing those who were found guilty of rioting or treason to appeal to the people, it was a simple abolition of all laws whatsoever; reducing any trials for such crimes to mere questions of violence and corruption, while there was not even any one whose favour Antony might thus conciliate. He was using Caesar's name to nullify the very laws to which Caesar, when alive, attached the most importance; the power of the dead dictator was ruining the commonwealth; and though, in virtue of its constitution, the state had means of guarding against evil consequences even from the worst of laws, the present reign of terrorism turned the ancient forms of law into a farce, and neutralized all such salutary checks.*

l. 18. **Maiestatis**. The crime of 'maiestas' is defined by Cicero, de Invent. 2. 17, 53, as 'De dignitate aut amplitudine aut potestate populi, aut eorum, quibus populus potestatem dedit, aliquid derogare.'

## NOTES

The right of appeal to the people from the decision of any magistrate, to which we find so much value attached in early Roman history, apparently did not exist in the case of 'quaestiones perpetuae,' permanent judicial commissions, which were first introduced by L. Calpurnius Piso, 149 B.C., to try cases of extortion in the provinces. Afterwards they were extended, probably by C. Gracchus, to the investigation of those public crimes which most frequently gave occasion to capital sentences, such as poisoning and assassination; and by Sulla to all criminal causes. The practical effect of this was the abolition of capital punishment, as the power of life and death rested with the people only. See Mommsen, *Hist. of Rome*, vol. 3. pp. 112, 372, 373, Eng. Trans. The appeal of C. Rabirius, supported by an extant speech of Cicero, was from the 'Duumviri perduellionis,' exceptionally appointed for that occasion, and not from the regular criminal tribunal, pro C. Rab. 4. 12. It is obvious that as the working of the law courts became more settled, and more deserving of the confidence of the people, and more especially as the jealousies between patricians and plebeians died away, the 'Provocatio ad Populum,' which was rendered so necessary by the tyranny of kings and decemvirs, and the oppression of a dominant class, would tend to become both unnecessary and pernicious.

l. 21. *Manere* can only mean 'should stand,' an unusual sense of the word. Cp. however Tac. Agric. c. 46 'Quidquid mirati sumus manet mansurumque est in animis hominum.' If the reading is genuine, it would seem as though Cicero were looking forward beyond the actual passing of the law: 'Suppose you pass the law, who will be interested in its remaining in operation?'

*Legibus illis.* Under the existing laws there were no prisoners for trial, so where was the need of a change by which none would benefit? It was a law for which no one would thank him, 'quae gratiam nullam habeat.' The common reading 'istis legibus' loses all the distinction between the present state of things, in which as a matter of fact no offenders existed, and the result of Antony's proposal, whereby any future criminals would secure indemnity: 'id fertur, ne quis omnino *umquam* istis legibus reus fiat.'

l. 23. *At res popularis*, 'but, you will say, it is a matter which public opinion has already settled.'

l. 29. *Ad eam ipsam vim.* Because it reduces the matter to a contest between the loyal and the partakers of his treason.

l. 30. *Quasi vero*, &c., 'just as though the object were that any single person should appeal.' 'Quisquam' is here used on account of the negative notion really inherent in the clause: 'the object being that no one should appeal.' Cp. in Vat, 3, 7 'Quasi vero quisquam vir

## THE FIRST PHILIPPIC ORATION

excellenti animo. . . optabilius quicquam arbitretur quam se a suis civibus rei publicae causa diligi.'

l. 32. **Quis enim**, &c., 'for where will you find either a prosecutor so mad as willingly to expose himself to the mercy of a hired crowd by convicting his opponent; or a jurymen so rash as to condemn a prisoner, knowing that he himself will thereupon be dragged before a mob of mercenary labourers?'

P. 15. l. 2. **Operas**. See on c. 5, 12.

l. 4. **Quid est aliud**, 'what else were it to exhort the youths,' &c. Some MSS. insert 'quam' or 'nisi,' as in 5. 8, 21 'Quid erat aliud nisi denuntiāre servitutem?' but cp. 2. 4, 7, 'Quid est aliud tollere ex vita vitae societatem?' So also 5. 2, 5. We may compare the two Greek expressions ἄλλο τι ἤ and ἄλλο τι.

l. 8. **Obrogatur**: 'obrogare legi est legis prioris infirmādae causā legem aliam ferre: abrogare legem, penitus tollere,' Ferrar. e Festo. Cp. Cic. Rep. 3. 22, 33 'Huic legi neque obrogari fas est, neque derogari ex hac aliquid licet, neque tota abrogari potest.'

**Legibus Caesaris**. Passed in 46 B.C.

l. 11. **Illā numquam probavi**, 'never approved of their being carried;' not so much because of any fault he had to find with the measures themselves, as on account of the unconstitutional manner in which they were passed.

l. 15. **De exsilio . . . immunitatibus**. See on § 3.

l. 17. **Nationibus**, to the Sicilians, among others. Cp. Att. 14. 12, 1 'Antonius accepta grandī pecunia fixit legem a dictatore comitiis latam, qua Siculi cives Romani: cuius rei vivo illo mentio nulla.'

l. 18. **Uno, verum optimo auctore**, 'on the unsupported testimony of a single man, however excellent he may be.' Vulg. 'uno viro optimo,' a reading which loses the irony expressed by the prominence given to 'optimo' in the reading of the text.

l. 19. **Domo prolata** appears to be opposed to the publicity and regularity of the proceedings in the other case.

l. 20. **Recitavit, pronuntiavit** seem both of them to express the public reading of the laws by the crier, before they were proposed; tulit the formal proposal of them before the people.

l. 21. **Etisque legibus**, &c., 'thinking that the safety of the state depended on them.' Cp. § 25 'Quibus rei publicae salus continetur.' The change from the relative to the demonstrative, for the sake of simplicity, is common both in Greek and Latin. Cp. Fin. 2. 2, 5 'Finem definiebas id esse, quo omnia, quae recta fierent, referrentur, neque id ipsum usquam referretur.' Plat. Rep. p. 505 Ε δ δὴ διώκει τὰς ψυχὰς καὶ τούτου ἕνεκα πάντα πράττει.

l. 24. **De his tamen legibus**, 'And yet these laws, which come

## NOTES

under our cognizance by having been promulgated, are not the worst ; of these we may at any rate complain.' So far Antony had only used Caesar's authority in support of laws which he brought forward and passed in regular course, so that men might canvass, though they dared not reject them : but besides this, he introduced certain supposititious laws, which he declared to have been actually passed by Caesar, so that men were forced to accept them, without even the opportunity of discussing them. And though constitutionally the tribunes of the commons, by interposing their veto, or by 'obnuntiatio' (see on 2. 32, 81), ought to have been able to overcome all fear of bad laws being passed or acted on to the injury of the state, yet Antony got over this difficulty by the simple process of forcibly preventing them from adopting such a course.

1. 33. *Antiqua ac stulta*, 'follies of a bygone age.' Cp. *pro Rosc. Amer.* 9, 26 'Homines antiqui, qui ex sua natura ceteros fingerent.' So ἀρχαῖος, Aesch. *Prom.* 317 ἀρχαί' ἴσως σοι φαίνομαι λέγειν τάδε. Cp. *Soph. O. T.* 290 κωφὰ καὶ παλαί' ἔπη.

P. 16. 1. 3. *Credo*. Muretus reads 'cedo illa legitima,' but besides its MS. authority, 'credo' seems also to have more force in keeping up the irony of the clause. 'What is thus carried must needs be law : and the provisions so made law, I presume, you will order to be inscribed on brass.' Cicero then changes from irony into direct invective, while he shows the hollowness of meaning in the ancient formula of laws, when used to introduce measures passed under absolute compulsion.

1. 7. *De futuris*. He passes over all that is irrevocable, and speaks only of the laws which had been promulgated, and were in due course awaiting the vote of the people, who could yet decide upon them as they would ('de quibus est integrum vobis') ; and herein, he says, he is acting the part of a friend even towards Antony and Dolabella ; for he is warning them of the neglect of religion and order which he foresees will render their acts really invalid, and they need only give heed to his warnings, and abandon their unconstitutional proceedings, if they wish to prove his forebodings false. If he were blaming them for what is past, he argues, they might reasonably be angry with him, but with his friendly advice they have no ground of quarrel.

co. 11, 12. Turning directly to address the Consuls, Cicero deprecates the notion that he is actuated by hostility towards them ; he even courts their opposition, so long as they confine themselves within the bounds of fair antagonism ; and while lamenting that a false conception of glory had lately misled them, he compliments Dolabella on the vigour which he displayed in putting down the riots occasioned by the erection of a monument to Caesar.

## THE FIRST PHILIPPIC ORATION

§ 27. With this section begins the second division of Cicero's speech, in which he points out the dangers and the evils of the course which the Consuls were pursuing. See on § 16.

l. 14. *Facilitatem*, 'how placable your temper is:' '*facilitas*' being distinguished from '*clementia*,' with which it is often joined, as 'readiness to admit an explanation, and so to forgive,' from 'calmness of temper, which does not readily take offence.' See on 9, 5, 11.

l. 16. *Avorum*. These were M. Antonius the orator, Consul in 99 B.C., a strenuous opponent of the democratic party, and L. Julius Caesar, Consul in 90 B.C., and author of the '*Lex Iulia de civitate sociis danda*.' They both were put to death by Marius and Cinna when they obtained possession of the city in 87 B.C.

The uncle referred to was L. Julius Caesar, Consul in 64 B.C., the year before Cicero himself, and his firm supporter in suppressing the conspiracy of Catiline.

l. 17. *Sed eum*. After the long parenthesis, the thread of the sentence is resumed with '*sed*,' in a manner not infrequent in Cicero. Cp. 2, 3, 5 '*Sed quo beneficio?*' ib. 4, 8; 32, 80.

l. 20. *Ius . . æquum*, 'I will make a proposition which seems to me so fair, that I think Antony will not refuse to entertain it.' The manifest equity of the proposal entitles Cicero afterwards to term it '*postulatio*.' See on 2, 29, 72.

l. 26. *Ut civi*, i. e. without violent and illegal use of arms.

*Sui defendendi causa*. The usual pretext of all tyrants for obtaining a body-guard. So Peisistratus, *τραυματίσας ἑαυτὸν ἰδέετο τοῦ δήμου φυλακῆς τινὸς πρὸς αὐτοῦ κυρῆσαι* Hdt. i. 59, 5. Cp. Phil. 2, 8, 19 '*Quid est dementius, quam, cum rei publicae perniciose arma ipse ceperis, obicere alteri salutaria?*'

l. 32. *Feremus amici naturam*, 'we will not quarrel with the humour of a friend,' rather than (with Mr. Long) 'we will bear with his humour like friends,' which does not harmonize with the resumption of '*familiares*' in '*idem illi*.'

*Locuntur*. So the Vatican MS. Halm reads '*loquuntur*,' but the Romans appear to have avoided with especial care the concurrence of '*uu*.'

P. 17. l. 1. *Nec erit iustior*, &c. The meaning of this clause seems to be that, 'if sickness is, as all allow, a valid excuse for absence from the senate, surely the danger of death is at least as valid, and Cicero would be fully justified, if these threats continue, in refusing to expose himself to obvious peril of his life.'

l. 3. *Sed per deos immortales!* The sentence, interrupted after this exclamation, is virtually though not formally resumed in § 30, with the words '*Recordare, quaeso, Dolabella*,' &c. Cicero, being

## NOTES

as yet unwilling to make the rupture with Antony final, here attributes the unpatriotic conduct of the Consuls to an error of judgment.

l. 3. *Qui es mihi carissimus*. These words rest solely on the authority of the second writer in the Vatican MS.

l. 5. *Nobiles homines*. The word 'nobiles' is here used in its strictly technical sense, 'belonging to families ennobled by the tenure of curule offices.'

l. 6. *Nimis creduli*. Yet at the end of November in this same year, Cicero, in a letter to Atticus, Att. 16. 15, 1, speaks of Dolabella as having betrayed a client's cause, 'emptus pecunia.'

l. 7. *Ab amplissimo quoque*, 'by each *in proportion* to his dignity and honour;' the usual force of the superlative with 'quisque.'

l. 8. *Opes violentas*, 'resources founded on violence.' Cicero frequently draws a similar distinction between 'money' and the wider expression 'opes:' cp. Lael. 6, 22 'Ceterae res, quae expetuntur, opportuna sunt singulae rebus fere singulis, divitiae ut utare, opes ut colare, honores ut laudare.'

l. 10. *Est autem gloria*. Cp. c. 14, 33; and Tusc. 3. 2, 3 'Ea (gloria) est consentiens laus bonorum, incorrupta vox bene indicantium de excellenti virtute, ea virtuti resonat tamquam imago: quae quia recte factorum plerumque comes est, non est bonis viris repudianda.'

l. 15. *Expiato foro*, &c. See on § 5.

l. 17. *Cuius ordinis*, &c., 'what rank, or family, or fortune, then could hinder men from pressing forward to congratulate and praise you?'

l. 19. *Quin mihi etiam*, &c. Cp. Cicero's letter to Dolabella, Att. 14. 17 A, 1 'Neminem conveni . . . quin omnes, cum te summis laudibus ad caelum extulerunt, mihi continuo gratias maximas agant. Negant enim se dubitare, quin tu, meis praeceptis et consiliis obtemperans, praestantissimum te civem et singularem consulem praebeas.'

l. 22. *Earum rerum oblitus*. Dolabella, being greatly in debt, and finding that Caesar would do nothing for him, caused himself to be adopted into the plebeian family of Cn. Lentulus, and thus became eligible for the tribuneship, which he obtained in 48 B.C. He then proposed a general abolition of debts, which gave rise to great tumults, the opposition being headed by his colleague L. Trebellius: and these tumults being repeated on the day of voting, Dolabella's party was defeated, and the motion lost, mainly through the influence of Antony, then Caesar's Master of the Horse.

cc. 13-15. *Apostrophizing Antony in his absence, he reminds him of his magnanimous and patriotic conduct during the few days immediately following the death of Caesar. Especially he thanks him for abolishing the dictatorship; and pointing out the infamy with*

## THE FIRST PHILIPPIC ORATION

*which he thereby branded the last holder of the office, he laments that instead of following the example of M. Antonius, his grandfather, he should seek to imitate Caesar, by striving after supreme power and desiring to be feared. At the same time he warns both Antony and Dolabella that the public voice was everywhere against the memory of Caesar, and in favour of constitutional authority, and that any one who sought to rival the dictator's power must be prepared to meet with the dictator's fate.*

*He ends his oration by declaring his undying zeal for the good of the state, and thanking the senate for the kindness with which they had listened to him.*

l. 27. *Unum illum diem.* See on § 1.

l. 30. *Veterani.* Their fear would probably be lest the grants of land made by Caesar should be revoked; for otherwise the interests of the soldiery would lie on the side of war and tumult. The suggestion of Graevius, that 'veterani' is the genitive ('from what fear of the veteran soldiery'), 'veteranus' being used like 'eques' or 'pedes,' is improbable, and unsupported by any similar use of the word.

l. 32. *Auspicioium;* by which he had declared the election of Dolabella to be invalid. See 2. 33, 82 and 83.

P. 18. l. 1. *Tuus parvus filius.* See on § 2.

l. 10. *M. Manlii,* the preserver of Rome from the night attack of the Gauls, 390 B.C.; in consequence of whose subsequent attempt, 384 B.C., to raise himself to despotic power, the Manlia gens passed a resolution that none of them should thenceforth bear the praenomen of Marcus, Livy 6. 20. According to Dion Cassius, 51. 19, a similar decree was passed in the family of the Antonii, after the battle of Actium, to mark their repudiation of M. Antonius.

l. 11. *Patricium;* there being also plebeian families of Manlii.

l. 18. *Nihil in te sordidum.* Yet in the next oration, c. 14, 35, he does not hesitate to attribute the conduct of Antony to the basest greed for money, and in the same oration, c. 16, 40 and 41, he points out his discreditable avarice in securing, by any means, the succession to the property even of utter strangers. It is probable, however, that Cicero here refers to his liberality in spending money, which Plutarch (vit. Anton. 4) shows to have been remarkable.

l. 19. *Domestici;* referring especially to his wife Fulvia, whose avarice was notorious. Cp. 5. 4, 11 'Calebant in interiore aedium parte totius rei publicae nundinae: mulier, sibi felicior quam viris, auctionem provinciarum regnorumque faciebat.'

l. 23. *Metui a civibus tuis.* Some MSS. add 'quam diligere malis,' but these words seem to have been inserted (perhaps from Off. 2. 8, 29 'Dum metui, quam cari esse, et diligere maluimus') by some copyist, who



## NOTES

did not see that 'metui' depends on 'gloriosum,' and is parallel to 'plus te unum posse.' 'You think that glory consists in being more powerful than all your fellow-citizens together, and in being the object of their dread.'

l. 26. *Imbecillum, caducum*, 'a sign of weakness and impending ruin.'

l. 27. *Oderint, dum metuant*. These words, probably from Attius, are quoted with abhorrence by Seneca, *de Ira*, i. 20, 4 'qualis illa dira et abominanda, Oderint dum metuant;' and again by Cicero, *Off.* i. 28, 97, as a wicked sentiment, but yet appropriately put into the mouth of some characters, 'Atreo dicente plausus excitantur. Est enim digna persona oratio.'

l. 29. *De quo tamen, &c.* 'Tamen' rather apologizes for the utterance of the wish, than qualifies its meaning. 'And yet there ought to be no doubt of your doing so, considering how often you have heard so much from me concerning him.'

l. 31. *Ut . . . metueretur*, 'at the price of being feared.' Cp. *Nat. Deor.* i. 24, 67 'Quid enim mereas, ut Epicurus esse desinas?' 'what would you take to give up Epicureanism?'

l. 33. *Parem ceteris*. So the Vatican MS. *Vulg.* 'parem cum ceteris,' which though an unusual construction is not unparalleled. Cp. *Brut.* 59. 215 'Paria cum Crasso.'

P. 19. l. 1. *Supremum diem*. See on § 27.

l. 2. *Dominatum*. His four successive consulships, 87-84 B.C., called also by Tacitus, *Ann.* i. 1, 'dominatio.' Among the leading men in Rome, besides M. Antonius and L. Caesar, L. Merula, Q. Catulus, Cn. Octavius and others fell victims to his tyranny.

l. 5. *Carus esse quam metui*. Cp. 2. 44, 112 'Caritate te et benevolentia civium saeptum oportet esse, non armis.'

l. 11. *Nec unctus*. If the reading be genuine, 'unctus' probably means 'distinguished,' like 'lautus,' for which sense however there is apparently no authority elsewhere, the nearest approach to it being a metaphorical use of the word as applied to language, *Brut.* 20, 78 'Iam enim erat quaedam splendorque consuetudo loquendi.'

l. 13. *Iudicia multa*. Showing, that is, the rigour with which they exact true patriotism as a necessary condition of popularity.

l. 14. *Gladiatoribus*, 'at the time of the gladiators' shows.' Cp. *Att.* 2. 1, 5 'Quaerit ex me, num consuessem Siculis locum gladiatoribus dare;' ib. 19, 3 'Gladiatoribus qua dominus qua advocati sibilis conscissi: ludis Apollinaribus, Diphilus tragoedus in nostrum Pompeium petulanter invectus est.' So in Greek, *τραγῳδοῖς καινοῖς*, 'when the new tragoedies were acted:' ap. *Dem. Cor.* p. 243, 16.

l. 15. *Populi versus*. Extempore effusions, by which the people on any public occasion expressed their views on the events and characters

## THE FIRST PHILIPPIC ORATION

of the day; in the present instance probably either praising Caesar's murderers, or reviling those who sought to emulate him in crushing the liberty of the state. 'Significo' appears to be the technical word for such expression of opinion: cp. pro Sest. 50, 106 'Tribus locis significari maxime populi Romani iudicium ac voluntas potest, contione, comitiis, ludorum gladiatorumque consessu.'

**Pompei statuæ**, the statue of Pompey in the Curia Pompei, at the foot of which Caesar was assassinated, and which is therefore represented as looking with a favourable eye upon his death. A statue, believed to be the one in question,

'yet existent in

The austere form of naked majesty,'

is preserved in the Palazzo Spada at Rome.

l. 16. **Duobus tribunis plebis**, 'the applause bestowed on the two tribunes of the commons,' 'tribunis,' like 'statuæ,' being the dative. Cicero, Phil. 3. 9, 23, enumerates three tribunes of the commons among the enemies of Antony, L. Cassius, D. Carfulenus, and Ti. Canutius, the last-named being also mentioned by Velleius, 2. 64, 2, as a bitter antagonist who 'continua rabie lacerabat Antonium.' The other one referred to here is probably L. Cassius, the brother of C. Cassius: cp. Att. 14. 2, 1 'Plausus L. Cassio datus etiam facetus mihi quidem visus est.'

l. 18. **Apollinarium ludorum plausus**, 'applause,' not merely as at the gladiators' shows, at the time of the games, but 'bestowed upon the games themselves,' and so by implication on Brutus, who as 'praetor urbanus' had defrayed their expense, though he did not dare to trust himself in Rome. The presidency of the games, in his absence, was entrusted to C. Antonius. The games took place every year on the 6th of July.

l. 20. **O beatos illos**. Brutus, Cassius, and their adherents, who, though banished from the city, yet remained rooted in the hearts and breasts of the people.

l. 23. **Attio**. The play acted at these games was the Terens of Attius. Cp. Cic. Att. 16. 2, 3 'Delectari mihi Tereo videbatur, et habere maiorem Attio quam Antonio gratiam.' Cicero argues that this unwonted demonstration in favour of so old a play could only be due to the circumstances under which it was acted.

l. 26. **Tribuerit**, 'have shown their zeal, which still remains, while at the time they soothed their regret.' Each tense has thus its proper and distinct meaning, and the various emendations, 'tribueret,' found as a correction in the Vatican MS., and adopted by Halm, or 'lenierit,' are quite unnecessary.

l. 28. **Cum popularibus tribuerentur**, 'as a mere tribute of praise to citizens who court popular favour.' One MS. and many editors read

## NOTES

'a popularibus,' apparently from a wish to make it harmonize with 'a summis,' &c., interpreting 'populares' and 'qui sequi populi consensum solebant' to mean 'citizens who follow in the wake of public opinion, and always shout with the majority:' but besides the strangeness of meaning thus given to 'populares,' the difference of mood and tense in the two clauses shows that they were in no way intended to be parallel.

l. 31. *Qui . . . solebant*, 'who used to follow public opinion,' but see that the present is no time to show themselves, since now it is not demagogues, but honest men, who are being cheered.

P. 20. l. 4. *Tantum tamen*, &c., 'yet whom can we remember whose health excited such anxiety, such fear in all good men?' Fear, that is, of the consequences should the state be left unprotected by the death of the Consul elect. As late as the last week in December Cicero writes to a friend that '*Hirtius noster tardius convalescit*,' *Fam.* 12. 22, 1. *Cp. Phil.* 7. 4, 12; 8. 2, 5.

l. 7. *Quid? eos*, &c. 'If the Romans care so much for the life of those whom they hope to find serving the interests of the state, think ye they will pass over your proceedings without notice,' when they see you trying to reimpose on them the yoke of slavery? *Vulg.* '*Quid eos . . . cogitare censetis?*'

l. 9. *Fructum*. In clearing his own conscience, and in experiencing the kindness and attention of the senate.

l. 10. *Quicumque casus*. *Cp.* c. 4, 10.

l. 13. *Utar*, without 'ea.' *Cp. pro Sulla* 33, 92 '*Quae prima innocentis mihi defensio est oblata suscepi*.'

l. 14. *Mihi fere satis est*, &c., 'I have lived long enough to satisfy my desire of life, and to fill up the measure of my fame.' *Cp. Fam.* 10. 1, 1 '*Mihi maximae curae est, non de mea quidem vita, cui satisfeci, vel aetate, vel factis, vel (si quid etiam hoc ad rem pertinet) gloria: sed me patria sollicitat*,' and *Att.* 14. 21, 3 '*Mihi quidem βεβιωται*.'

## THE SECOND PHILIPPIC ORATION

c. 1. *Cicero opens his speech by remarking on his peculiar destiny, that he was always personally involved in conflict with every citizen who had proved himself a traitor to the state. Generally he was the aggressor, but Antony had taken the initiative in a speech of more than ordinary virulence. After reviewing all the motives which suggested themselves for such a course, he concludes that Antony must have wished to make his treason unmistakable, by attacking so notorious a patriot.*

P. 24. l. 1. *Nemo*. He mentions by name Catiline and Clodius, but the point of his sarcasm is not a little blunted by the omission of Caesar,

## THE SECOND PHILIPPIC ORATION

from whom he had received too many favours to enumerate him among his personal enemies.

l. 2. *His annis viginti*, 'within these twenty years : ' a less exact description of time than '*ante hos viginti annos*,' or '*abhinc viginti annos*,' though according to the inclusive mode of reckoning in vogue at Rome it was just twenty years since the conspiracy of Catiline, 63 B.C.

*Bellum indixerit*: cp. pro Sulla, 9, 28 '*Cum mihi uni cum omnibus improbis aeternum videam esse bellum susceptum*.'

l. 5. *Optarem*, 'than I should wish them to have paid, did it still depend on me.' Heumann's conjecture '*optaram*,' adopted by Mueller, is needless, and would rather express that Cicero had determined in his own mind some less penalty which he had wished that they should pay.

l. 8. *Voluntarius*, 'of his own accord, without having been first attacked by me.'

l. 9. *Ut . . . viderere*. These words go better with '*laccessisti*' than with '*violatus*;' 'you attacked me, to prove yourself more daring than Catiline, more insane than Clodius.'

l. 12. *Quid putem?* Of the four conceivable reasons for Antony's conduct, viz. 1. contempt of Cicero, 2. a mistaken estimate of their respective positions with the senate, 3. a desire to rival him in oratory, 4. a wish to prove his own disloyalty, by attacking the noblest of patriots, Cicero rejects the first three as untenable, and adopts the fourth.

l. 13. *In vita*, 'in my private life,' as opposed to '*in rebus gestis*,' 'in the actions of official life.'

l. 17. *Uni conservatae*: so Cat. 4. 10, 20 '*Ceteris semper bene gesta, mihi uni conservata republica gratulationem decrevistis*.' Cp. also Cat. 3. 6, 15, Phil. 14. 8, 24.

l. 19. *Hoc quidem*, 'this is indeed the greatest kindness he could show me.'

P. 25. l. 1. *Illud profecto*. So the Vatican MS. The others add '*est*:' but '*illud*' depends on some such word as '*putavit*,' to be supplied from '*non existimavit*.'

cc. 2, 3. *He began by charging Cicero with being false to ties of friendship, by opposing him in a lawsuit. Cicero replies, first generally, that he was pleading against Antony, with whom he was wholly unconnected, for a friend, and in the cause of justice: then in detail he denies that Antony was an intimate of his house, or that he owed his augurship to the courtesy of Antony, who could not possibly have stood against him; or that Antony had any claim upon his gratitude, unless it constituted a claim that he had once abstained from murdering him.*

## NOTES

*Even if the most were made of this, it could not outweigh Cicero's plain duty in denouncing Antony when he violated every duty of a citizen, a magistrate, and a man.*

• 1. 6. **Contra rem suam.** In some trial, of the particulars of which we know nothing, but in which, from Cicero's expression, Antony was rather indirectly than directly interested. So far as we can gather, it would seem probable that the suit in question was brought by Sicca, Cicero's Sicilian friend, against some associate of Antony's, and that the latter, finding the suit going against his friend, prevailed on a certain tribune of the commons, whose favour he had gained by companionship in profligacy, to stop the proceedings by his veto.

1. 9. **Non venirem contra iniuriam, &c.,** 'was I not to oppose a wrong which Antony carried through, not by due course of law in the praetor's court, but by favour of a veto from the most unscrupulous of tribunes?' It appears from the speech against Vatinius, 14. 33, that such exercise of the veto was at least an unusual, if not an absolutely illegal practice: 'Fecerisne, quod in hac re publica non modo factum antea numquam est, sed in omni memoria est omnino inauditum? appellarisne tribunos plebis, ne causam dices?'

1. 12. **Te** is inserted by Halm, following Orelli, as necessary for the construction.

**Libertini generum.** Fadia was his first wife. According to Suetonius, Claud. 24, the original meaning of this word 'libertinus' was a freedman's son, as opposed to 'libertus,' a freedman: but in all extant authors in whom we find the words, from Plautus onwards, they both denote the actual freedman, 'libertinus' absolutely, in respect of his condition in the state, 'libertus' in his relation to his former master.

1. 14. **Fuisse.** Fadius being apparently already dead, so that the tie between him and Antony was no longer in existence.

**At enim.** Here Cicero introduces, and refutes, the several arguments whereby Antony had sought to prove that he was not 'alienus,' but bound to Cicero by the closest ties.

**In disciplinam.** 'You had placed yourself under my instruction.'

1. 15. **Ne tu.** All the MSS. concur in the orthography 'ne,' rather than 'nae,' which appears to be a later device of spelling for the sake of distinction from the conjunction. In Cicero this adverb is never found except in combination with a pronoun. Cp. c. 30, 76.

1. 17. **C. Curionem.** See c. 18, 44-46. It was to Curio's influence that Antony owed his election to the augurship, 53 B.C., three years after Cicero's admission to the college.

1. 18. **Mihi te concessisse,** 'you retired in my favour from the contest for the augurship.'

## THE SECOND PHILIPPIC ORATION

l. 20. **A toto collegio.** The number of the augurs was increased at Sulla to fifteen, by Caesar to sixteen. The nomination by two augurs perhaps was a relic of the time when their whole number was only three and any vacancy was filled by the 'cooptatio' of the two survivors. The 'Lex Domitia de Sacerdotiis,' passed 103 B.C., and re-enacted 63 B.C. the election to the college of augurs was vested in seventeen out of the thirty-five tribes chosen by lot.

l. 22. **Nec solvendo eras,** 'were insolvent;' lit. 'not in a condition to pay your debts.' Cp. Livy 2. 9 'Tributo plebes liberata, ut divitiarum conferrent, qui oneri ferendo essent.' This use of the dative is closely allied to its employment as marking the destination in official titles: e.g., Livy 10. 8 'Decemviri sacris faciundis;' Id. 2. 8 'Comitia collegii subrogando habuit:' and see Madv. § 415, Obs. 1.

l. 23. **Fore incolumem,** 'could escape bankruptcy.'

l. 28. **Semper prae me tui:** see on l. 4, 11.

l. 30. **Minus prudenti,** 'who does not look at the matter in its right light.'

**Sed quo:** see on l. 11, 27.

P. 26. l. 3. **Quod si esset beneficium.** Cicero's argument is, that the general voice of the Roman people, in holding the assassins of Caesar, who had owed their lives to him, to be yet worthy of the highest praise, declared that no gratitude was due to any one who merely abstained from exercising illegal power over the lives of his fellow-citizens.

l. 8. **Interfectum me.** 'Me' is a conjecture of Madvig's, being absent from the MSS. He urges that its insertion is absolutely necessary, since 'nudum participium pro tota sententia infinita nullo exemplo nulla ratione ponitur' Opusc. 1. p. 207.

l. 12. **In illa querella,** sc. the first Philippic, in which, as we have seen, his tone towards Antony was comparatively moderate.

**Misera quidem.** With this concessive use of 'quidem' it is usual to insert the pronoun, 'misera illa quidem,' but its absence here is due to its occurrence immediately before.

l. 13. **Pro hoc gradu,** 'in consideration of my consular rank.' For the view which Cicero entertained of the responsibilities involved by this position, see l. 6, 14 and 15.

l. 17. **Reliquias,** 'what treasures the state had still remaining.' Cp. l. 7, 17.

l. 18. **Domi tuæ:** Cp. cc. 14, 35; 36, 92; 37, 95; 45, 115.

l. 20. **De te,** 'to benefit yourself.' This was forbidden by a 'Lex Licinia' and a 'Lex Aebutia,' both of uncertain date. We learn from l. 6, 13 that he had placed himself on a commission for dividing public lands; 'Duos collegas Antoniorum et Dolabellæ, Nuculam

## NOTES

*Ex* Lentonem, Italiae divisores lege ea, quam senatus per vim latam *du* icavit.'

a l. 20. A te, and therefore not among the 'acta Caesaris.'

• *Auspicia augur, intercessionem consul.* The first in passing his *w*arrian law, which was in double defiance of the omens, both because *raey* were at the time adverse, and because he proposed it in conjunction with Dolabella, whose election he had himself pronounced void, in *C*onsequence of unfavourable omens, see c. 32, 81; Phil. 5. 3, 7: the *la*cond, by filling the forum with armed men, and so forcibly over-*tr*iating any opposition, *Ib.* 4, 9.

*in* l. 22. *Impudica*: so the Vat. MS.; Vulg. 'pudica,' which probably derived from c. 28, 69 'Quid enim umquam domus illa viderat nisi a *dicum*, quid nisi ex optimo more et sanctissima disciplina?' Here *pr*wever it is more appropriate to find an epithet descriptive of the *tr*esent condition of the house, than a reference to its former purity *sy*tem in the possession of Pompey.

*il* l. 24. *M. Crasso*, the colleague of Caesar and Pompey, who fell in a *ttle* against the Parthians, 55 B.C. Cicero professed the greatest *l*y miration for him in public; and a letter to him is extant, full of the *ar*nest protestations of friendship, *Fam.* 5. 8; but in speaking of him *c*o his intimate friends, he always expresses distrust of him; see *Att.* 14, 3 and 4; *Fam.* 14. 2, 2.

*S.* l. 25. *Uno.* Halm takes this with 'nequissimo,' 'most especially wicked;' but it is rather equivalent to 'aliquo,' with a shade of *e*ontempt conveyed in it, 'with a certain most abandoned gladiator.' *t*op. *Att.* 9. 10, 2 'Me una haec res torquet, quod non . . . Pompeium, *cam*quam unus manipularis, secutus sim:' and *Plaut. Truc.* 2. 1, 39 *n*sed est huic unus servos violentissimus.'

*b* c. 4. *As regards the letters which Antony had read, while wondering* *his want of manners in publishing private correspondence, and at his* *w*olly in producing documents whose authenticity he could not prove, *Cicero urges that the only charge against him which they could support* *was that he used too much courtesy in addressing Antony. He would* *ot produce in return the letters which would show Antony in the light* *t*f a suppliant to himself.

*l.* 28. *Litteras.* A copy of this letter, sent to Atticus for inspection, is preserved, *Att.* 14. 13 B. It is couched in terms of warm friendship, but in the accompanying letter to Atticus he explains that his *com*plaisance is only feigned, for the sake of temporizing where resistance was useless. For the substance of the letter see on *1.* 1, 3.

*Diceret.* This use of the subjunctive, of words introducing a *sen*tence in the oratio obliqua, though irregular in itself, is not uncommon

## THE SECOND PHILIPPIC ORATION

in Cicero. Cp. c. 24, 60 'Quod eam a me servatam esse meminissent.' and see Madv. § 357, Obs. 2.

l. 31. *Nosset*, the subjunctive, because the clause describes a particular class of men, not an individual.

l. 33. *Quid est aliud*: see on l. 9, 22.

P. 27. l. 4. *Inhumanitatis*. Halm adds 'tuac,' but it is not found in the Vatican MS., and seems unnecessary. 'So much for his ill breeding: now see the inconceivable folly of the man.'

l. 5. *Tironi et Mustelæ*. These men are often mentioned among the satellites of Antony: cp. 8. 9, 26; 12. 6, 14; 13. 2, 3. The latter was a native of Anagnia, and is styled by Cicero 'gladiatorum princeps,' c. 41, 106; but nothing more is known of either of them.

l. 8. *Inter sicarios*, 'when tried for murder,' lit. 'when numbered among assassins for trial.' Cp. pro Rosc. Amer. 32, 90 'Sexcenti sunt, qui inter sicarios et de beneficiis accusabant;' Fin. 2. 16, 54 'Cum praetor quaestionem inter sicarios exercuisset.'

l. 11. *Scientiam quaestuosam*: see c. 38, 97.

l. 13. *Nihil sapere*, 'to be a fool.' Cp. c. 17, 43, whence we learn that his teacher was Sex. Clodius, a Sicilian rhetorician, whom he rewarded with 2000 'iugera' of Leontine land.

l. 14. *Id obicere*, &c., 'to bring an objection against an opponent, which requires only his bare denial to stop your further progress in the attack.'

l. 19. *Omne autem tuum crimen*, &c., 'the sole point of your accusation is that in the said letter I express no bad opinion of you.' Cp. below 'existimatio,' 'the expressed opinion.'

l. 20. *Scribebam*: so the Vatican MS. Halm and Mueller follow the ordinary reading 'scribam,' but there seems to be a special reason for the difference of mood, in that 'male existimem' only expresses the charge which Antony might have expected Cicero to make against him; whereas 'scribebam' introduces the actual substance of the letter.

l. 24. *Quendam*. Sextus Clodius, the tool of P. Clodius, not the rhetorician mentioned above.

l. 30. *Meam gratiam*, 'he wished me to have the credit of the action.'

l. 31. *Legē lata*: see l. 1, 3, where Antony is represented as expressly declaring that Sextus Clodius was the one exile whom the act that Caesar had passed restored to his country; so that the gratitude of Sextus Clodius would be due to Caesar, and not to Antony.

cc. 5-7. *Apologizing for his unwonted egotism in speaking of his own merits, Cicero answers the attack which Antony had made upon his consulship, by appealing to the approbation of his conduct expressed*



## NOTES

*by all the leading men of his time: contrasting in this respect the consulship of Antony, which was only marked by deeds of unconstitutional violence, calculated to win applause from the base companions of his revels.*

1. 33. *Alterum peto, &c.* The reason for the different tone he takes with regard to the two divisions of his speech may be found in the beginning of Demosthenes' speech *de Corona*, p. 226. 20 φύσει πάντων ἀνθρώποις ἵπάρχει, τῶν μὲν λαιδοριῶν καὶ τῶν κατηγοριῶν ἀκούειν ἡδέως, τοῖς ἐπαινοῦσι δ' αὐτοὺς ἄχθεσθαι. Accordingly, while judiciously apologizing for the part concerning himself, he gains greater attention even for this portion of his speech, by the promise of the more exciting invective which is to follow. His appeal, moreover, to his usual moderation is not without its object, as serving to show that nothing but the atrocity of the case could have led him to break forth at such length on the present occasion.

P. 28. l. 7. *Quod ita factus est.* Since he had been nominated by Caesar, not elected by the free vote of the people. Cp. c. 32, 79 'Iussus es renuntiari consul et quidem cum ipso.' See on c. 30, 76. For the use of 'ita' as a predicate, see *Madv.* § 209 b. *Obs.* 2.

1. 8. *Ut igitur intelligeretis, &c.* He uses a similar argument in the speech against *Piso*, 7. 14 'Relatio illa salutaris et diligens fuit consulis, animadversio quidem et iudicium senatus: quae cum reprehendis, ostendis qualis tu, si ita forte accidisset, fueris illo tempore consul futurus.'

1. 17. *Tibi.* One MS. has 'te . . . manet,' which would simply mean 'awaits you,' whereas 'tibi' is a pure *dativus commodi*, 'is reserved in all its force for your benefit.' So *Virg. Aen.* 9. 301

'Quae tibi polliceor reduci, rebusque secundis,  
Haec eadem matricque tuae generique manebunt,'

'shall be confirmed without diminution to your mother and your family.'

*Id domus tuae est.* *Fulvia*, who before she married *Antony*, had been the wife of *P. Clodius* and *C. Scribonius Curio*, who fell in the war with *Juba*, before *Utica*, 49 B.C. *Halm* retains the ordinary meaning 'domi tuae,' 'in your house;' but 'domus,' the reading of the *Vatican MS.*, is more appropriate, signifying 'there exists as part of your household that which proved the death of both of them.'

1. 19. *P. Servilio, &c.* The 'consulares' whose names he here enumerates all held the consulship in the course of the seventeen years immediately preceding the conspiracy of *Catiline*, with the exception of *D. Junius Silanus* and *L. Licinius Murena*, who were then Consuls elect. The most eminent among them were *P. Servilius Vatia Isauricus*, the repressor of the *Cilician* and *Isaurian* pirates, 79 B.C.; *L. Lucullus*,

## THE SECOND PHILIPPIC ORATION

the conqueror of Mithridates; M. Licinius Crassus, the colleague of Caesar and Pompey in the so-called first triumvirate, 61 B.C.; and L. Hortensius the orator.

l. 20. *Proxime*. He had died in the early part of this same year, at the advanced age of 80.

l. 25. *M. Cato*. Cato's speech on the 5th of December turned the scale against the conspirators, in whose behalf the speech of Caesar had produced a great effect.

l. 26. *Cum multa . . . providit*, &c., 'by hastening his death he avoided many evils, and chief of them the sight of you as Consul.' Cato killed himself at Utica, 46 B.C., to avoid falling into Caesar's hands.

l. 27. *Cn. Pompeius* had been absent from Rome at the time of Cicero's consulship, and on first hearing of its events had been wanting in his congratulations, of which Cicero complains to him in an extant letter, *Fam.* 5. 8.

l. 33. *Referret acceptam*, 'gave me credit for the boon of life.' The metaphor is taken from keeping accounts, in which 'referre acceptam' is 'to enter in the column of money received,' 'referre expensam' 'to enter in that of money paid.' *Cp.* c. 22, 55 'Omnia denique, quae postea vidimus . . . uni accepta referemus Antonio.'

P. 29. 2. *Qui duo*, 'of whom two.' The Latin idiom, more logical than the English, never uses the genitive with numerals, unless some real partition is expressed. See *Madv.* 284. *Obs.* 7.

l. 3. *L. Cotta*, Consul 65 B.C., the year of the first conspiracy of Catiline, showed his friendship for Cicero, not only by proposing the 'supplicatio' (see on l. 6, 13) in his honour, but later, by proposing his recall from exile.

l. 9. *Vitricum tuum*. After the death of M. Antonius the elder, Julia married P. Lentulus Sura, the man of most note among the associates of Catiline, who was put to death in prison on the special motion of his brother-in-law L. Julius Caesar. *Cp.* *Cat.* 4. 6, 13.

l. 12. *Alienus . . . consul*, 'a stranger in blood, and in the highest position in the state, I thought no scorn to seek his counsels.'

l. 15. *Quorum nobis*, &c., 'whose birthdays must needs be dinned into even our ears.' Such is the shamelessness of the man, that he not only celebrates the birthdays of his minions, but he cannot be content without letting the very senate know of it.

l. 16. *Non descendit*, 'comes not down to the senate;' not necessarily implying literal descent, since Antony's house was in the low ground of the Carinae, but as most people in Rome lived on the hills, it was usual to talk of their 'coming down' to the Forum, or the Campus, or any place of public resort.

*Nataliciam*, sc. 'cenam.' So Halm from the Vatican MS. *Vulg.*

## NOTES

'natalicia,' sc. 'munera,' like 'sponsalia.' Cp. ad Q. Fratr. 2. 6, 1 'A. D. viii. Id. Apr. sponsalia Crassipedi praeberi.'

l. 17. **Phormioni, &c.**, characters from well-known comedies, the former two being parasites in the *Phormio* and *Eunuchus* respectively of Terence, *Ballio* a pander in the *Pseudolus* of Plautus.

l. 23. **Tuus videlicet, &c.** Cicero here begins another point in his answer, by taking up again the summary of Antony's charge against him, from the beginning of § 12 'non placet M. Antonio consulatus meus.'

l. 24. **Pudorem cum pudicitia**, 'all sense of shame, as well as purity;' 'pudor' being purity of mind, 'pudicitia' purity of body. Thus they are contrasted with 'petulantia' and 'stuprum' respectively, Cat. 2. 11, 35.

l. 25. **In eo templo.** In the shrine of Concord, see c. 8, 19. This was at the N. E. corner of the Forum, close under the Capitol. The raised floor of it, paved with marble, still remains. The *Clivus Capitolinus*, that portion of the *Via Sacra* which wound up the slope of the Capitoline hill, passed just to the south of the *Aedes Concordiae*, only separated from it by the *Senaculum*.

l. 26. **Quondam.** Before the ruin brought upon the state by the civil war, and more recently by the oppressive measures of Antony. In his speech pro Mil. 33, 90, Cicero calls the senate house which was burnt at the funeral of Clodius 'templum sanctitatis, amplitudinis, mentis, consilii publici, caput urbis, portum omnium gentium.'

l. 29. **Servorum armatorum.** So Antony styled the knights, as being wholly subservient to Cicero. To arm *slaves* was in itself contrary to law.

l. 31. **Afferebam**, 'I was proposing to employ.'

**O miser, &c.** Cp. c. 22, 54 'O miserum te, si haec intelligis, miseriorem, si non intelligis.' Some MSS. have 'miserum' here, but cp. 13. 17, 34 'O miser, cum re, tum hoc ipso, quod non sentis quam miser sis.'

**P. 30. 1. Nobilis.** See on 1. 12, 29.

l. 3. **Nomen non dedit**, 'did not enrol his name for service.' Cicero says that the very slaves hastened to volunteer for the preservation of the state, Cat. 4. 8, 16 'Servus est nemo qui modo tolerabili conditione sit servitutis . . . qui non quantum audet et quantum potest conferat ad salutem voluntatis.'

l. 5. **De patriae parricidio.** The words 'parricidium,' 'parricida,' as applied to treason against the state, seem always to have a conscious reference to the metaphor of the state being the parent of her citizens, as in Val. Max. 6. 4, 5 'M. Brutus suarum prius virtutum quam patriae parentis parricida.' See also c. 13, 31.

## THE SECOND PHILIPPIC ORATION

l. 7. *Se ... consensisse.* The infinitive is explanatory of 'de patriae parricidio confiterentur.' 'Consentio' is more usually found in a good sense, 'to agree together;' but cp. Verr. Act. 2. 5. 8, 18 'belli faciendi causa consensisse.'

cc. 7, 8. *In particular Antony had charged Cicero with refusing burial to his step-father. Denying the fact, Cicero rebukes his folly in reminding the senate that Lentulus was his step-father; in laying on him the blame of a punishment for which the senate was itself responsible; and in bringing forward any charge of violence, while guilty at the moment of the grosser violence of blocking up the senate with barbarian mercenaries. He takes occasion by the way to vindicate his own poetry from the impotent assault of Antony's wit.*

l. 11. *Ad sepulturam, &c.* Cicero here passes to a fresh charge of Antony against him; rather abruptly, but the 'ad' with which the clause begins may account for the absence of the usual 'at.' The charge itself is declared to be false by Plutarch, who asserts, Ant. c. 2, that not only P. Lentulus, but all the conspirators who were killed were given up for burial.

l. 14. *Eum*, which is found in the Vatican MS., appears to be here superfluous, unless indeed the true reading be 'cui quia iure inimicus fui, doleo a te omnibus vitiis eum esse superatum;' as has been conjectured by Stürenburg, on pro Arch. p. 185.

l. 16. *P. Lentulus Sura* was Consul in 71 B.C. His dissolute life led to his expulsion from the senate in the following year, but he was again made praetor in 63 B.C., and held that office at the time of the conspiracy. See on c. 6, 13.

l. 20. *Disiuncta.* So the Vatican MS. spells the word, in this place only. It means 'contradictory to each other,' in the logical sense of the word. Cp. c. 13, 32 'Quae diiunctius dicuntur,' 'what is put in the form of a dilemma;' and Top. 14, 56 'In diiunctione plus uno verum esse non potest.'

l. 26. *Quem contra dicit.* So Cicero always, the first use of the compound word 'contradico' being apparently found in Livy 8. 2 'nec contradici, quin . . . amicitia de integro reconcilietur;' while its usage with a dative is wholly post-Augustan.

l. 30. *Inter subsellia nostra.* In the very senate house itself (see on c. 7, 15), where, if anywhere, freedom from violence might have been confidently expected.

P. 31. l. 1. *Qui copulatus fuit.* See Cat. 4. 7, 15, where Cicero tells us that the knights, after many years of struggling with the senate,—the most prominent subject of dispute being the exclusive

## NOTES

right to the 'iudicium,'—had shown the greatest cordiality in combining with them to repress the sedition.

l. 3. *Ityraeas*. These men, whom he again alludes to as 'barbari sagittarii' in 5. 6, 18, were first introduced into the Roman army as archers by Caesar in his African campaign, 47 B. C. (Bell. Afric. c. 20); their country, which lies on the east bank of the Jordan, to the north-east of the sea of Galilee, having been subdued by Pompey in 63 B. C.

l. 4. *Sed quia . . . videas*, 'because you do not see how great an inconsistency is involved.' The use of 'quia' with the subjunctive, though found in the Vatican MS., seems to be an anomaly. Orelli, followed by Mueller, reads 'qui' for quia, with the later MSS. In other passages where 'quia' is joined with a subjunctive (as Lael. 4, 15 'ut beate vixisse videar, quia cum Scipione vixerim') the reason which it introduces is obviously quoted as existing in the mind of some one else.

l. 9. *In quo, &c.*, 'and yet you deserve some blame for failing.' The 'mima uxor' who should have supplied Antony with wit was Cytheris, formerly the mistress of Volumnius Eutrapelus, Fam. 9. 26, 2; whence Cicero tells us that certain 'municipales' saluted her, when travelling with Antony, as Volumnia, c. 24, 58; cp. 28, 69.

l. 10. *Cedant arma togae*. Cp. Off. 1. 22, 77; when he deprecates hostile criticism of the line 'Cedant arma togae, concedat laurea laudi.' It is one of four, which are all that remain to us of his epic poem in three books, *de Meis Temporibus*.

l. 17. *Perfecisse ut*. Between these words some MSS. introduce 'operis subsequis,' which are wanting in the Vatican MS. The expression would mean 'bits of work, done at odd times,' and it is so used by Cicero, *de Or.* 2. 89, 364, but with an apologetic 'ut aiunt,' as though the metaphor were then a new one; and this is borne out by a more elaborate explanation of it in the treatise *de Legg.* 1. 3, 9.

cc. 9, 10. *Antony had laid at Cicero's door the death of Clodius. Cicero replies that Milo needed and allowed no aid or countenance; and that he only shared the feelings of every patriot in rejoicing at a deed which Antony himself had once before attempted. As regarded the charge of causing the quarrel between Caesar and Pompey, Cicero had indeed endeavoured to prevent their friendship; and failing in this, had tried to keep Pompey from violating the laws; but when their alliance had been once completed, he used his utmost efforts to maintain harmony between them.*

l. 22. *Tu illum . . . insecutus es*. This as we learn from c. 20, 49, was when Antony was a candidate for the quaestor p, in 53 B. C., the year before Clodius was killed by Milo.

## THE SECOND PHILIPPIC ORATION

1. 24. *In scalas.* This would be the staircase leading from the shop on the ground floor to the upper room, inhabited by the shopman. Cp. pro Mil. 15, 40 'Cum se ille (Clodius) fugiens in scalarum tenebris abdidisset.' So the runaway slave in Horace, 'In scalis latuit metuens pendentis habenae,' Epp. 2. 2, 15.

1. 26. *Quod . . . favisce . . . fateor,* 'herein I confess. I gave you the sanction of my approval.' 'Faveo' seems to be here used in its technical sense of applauding (whence 'favitores,' 'claqueurs,' Plaut. Amph. prol. 78 &c.): cp. Hor. Od. 3. 24, 46 'Quo clamor vocat et turba faventium.' Cicero says that in Milo's case he could only rejoice after the event, as he should not have presumed to give him advice on the matter, and the affray was over too quickly to admit of any one cheering him on. For the use of 'quod' limiting the extent of the action of an intransitive verb, see Madv. § 229.

1. 32. *Quamquam . . . fuit quaestio.* And therefore, Cicero implies, had I taken a prominent part in the general rejoicing,—had it been supposed that I was accessory to the deed,—then was the time when such suspicions would have found vent, but then no one asserted that I was in any way implicated. He entirely ignores what he himself had written in his speech for the occasion, pro Mil. 18, 47 'Scitis, iudices, fuisse qui in hac rogatione suadenda dicerent Milonis manu caedem esse factam, consilio vero maioris alicuius: me videlicet latronem ac sicarium abiecti homines et perditii describebant.'

P. 32. 1. 1. *Nova lege.* This was the 'Lex Pompeia de Vi,' a privilegium passed specially to meet the case of Milo. See on 1. 7, 18.

1. 8. *Temporibus.* Cicero's argument is that until Caesar's power had reached such a height as to be dangerous to the state, he did endeavour to check its growth by warning Pompey against him. When however the alliance between them was cemented by the marriage of Pompey with Julia, Caesar's daughter, which took place in the consulship of Caesar and Bibulus, 59 B.C., he felt that further remonstrance would be both dangerous and useless; though he still kept a watchful eye upon them, and took advantage of two opportunities to advise Pompey not to strain the laws in Caesar's favour.

1. 12. *Ipse . . . diiunxit.* In his speeches pro Sestio, 64, 133, and in Pisonem, 31, 76, Cicero attributes this estrangement to the intrigues and calumnies of Vatinius, Gabinius, and Piso. As these were all the devoted adherents of Caesar, Piso being his father-in-law, they were probably merely acting as his agents in the matter.

1. 17. *Quinquennii imperium.* The provinces of Gallia Cisalpina and Illyricum had been conferred on Caesar for five years, by the 'Lex Vatinia,' in 59 B.C. To these the senate added Gallia Transalpina,

## NOTES

and his command in all three was extended, 'prorogabatur imperium,' for a further space of five years, in 55 B.C., by the 'Lex Trebonia,' which received the support of the Consuls, Cn. Pompeius and M. Crassus.

l. 18. *Ratio haberetur*. This was in 53 B.C., when the senate had passed a decree that Pompey should be sole Consul. Though Cicero here claims credit for opposing the proposal that votes should be received for Caesar in his absence, we learn from a letter to Atticus, 7. 1, 4, that he promised Caesar to exert himself in his behalf. In a letter however to A. Caecina, Fam. 6. 6, 5, he says that his advocacy extended, not to urging that the leave should be given, but only to supporting the decision of the people on the matter, 'quoniam ipso consule repugnante populus iusserat.'

l. 25. *Utinam*, &c. Cp. the same letter § 4 'Plurimi sunt testes me et initio, ne coniungeret se cum Caesare, monnisse Pompeium, et postea, ne seiungeret: coniunctione frangi senatus opes, diiunctione civile bellum excitari videbam.'

l. 27. *Gravitatis*, if the genuine reading, probably means 'consistency,' or 'steadfastness of character;' an absence of which was shown by Pompey in allying himself with Caesar, and dissolving his connexion with the aristocracy. The reading is however doubtful, being added by a later hand to supply a blank in the Vatican MS. Halm suggests 'pietatis.'

cc. 11-13. *The last charge was that Cicero was the contriver of Caesar's death. This was something altogether new, and resting on no evidence. Nor were the liberators men to need his sanction or advice. In rejoicing at the tyrant's death, he agreed with every other loyal citizen. The actual assassins even Antony mentioned with respect, and this, with the special honours which their country granted them, proved them to be, not, as otherwise they must have been, the worst of murderers, but saviours of their country. To be of their number, could he but claim the honour, would be indeed a ground of pride. Though, had the plot been his, he would not have failed to carry it through, by rooting out the kingly power with the king.*

l. 31. *Meo consilio interfectum*. Cp. Fam. 12. 2, 1 'Homo amens et perditus . . . nullam aliam ob causam me auctorem fuisse Caesaris interficiendi criminatur, nisi ut in me veterani excitentur.'

l. 33. *Praevaricatorum*, 'a collusive accuser,' in league with the accused, to secure his acquittal:—such as Verres sought to gain for himself in Q. Caecilius. The charges, he says, which Antony brings against him, although false, are such as would be most honourable, if true.

## THE SECOND PHILIPPIC ORATION

P. 33. l. 4. *Citius*, here and Brut. 67, 238, 'Eam ut citius veteratorem quam oratoriam diceret,' does not seem to be quite equivalent to 'potius' but rather signifies 'it would require less time and argument to induce one to say,' &c.

l. 5. *Iactasse se aliquos*, &c. Plutarch, *Caes.* 67, tells us that this was actually the fact, and that among others, Gaius Octavius and Lentulus Spinther were put to death by Antonius and Octavianus for the complicity in the act of which they boasted, without however gaining any credit for their assertions.

l. 6. *Ut quisquam vellet*. The anomalous construction of these words, which really depend on 'dixerim,' is probably due to the confusion introduced by the intervening clause, 'ut . . . viderentur,' into the construction of which they are attracted. Otherwise a verb of contrary meaning, 'were so timid,' must be supplied from 'iactasse' after 'quam.'

l. 8. *Adolescentibus neminem occultantibus*, 'young men without discretion to suppress the name of any one.'

l. 10. *Illis auctoribus*. Madvig, *Opusc.* i. p. 164, objects that they actually perpetrated, and not merely advised the deed. He suggests 'actoribus,' which Mueller adopts. Ernesti thinks the words to be a gloss.

l. 11. *L. Brutl*. See on i. 6, 13

l. 12. *Ahalae*, of C. Servilius Ahala, who killed Sp. Maelius in 439 B.C. From him Servilia, the mother of M. Brutus, traced her descent. The allusion is to the waxen images or masks of those members of the family who had held curule offices, which were placed by all 'nobiles' in the atrium of their houses. See Pliny N. H. 35. 2, 2.

l. 13. *Foris*, 'from external sources,' as in *de Orat.* 2. 40, 173 'Foris assumuntur ea, quae non sua vi sed extranea sublevantur.' Hence 'domo,' 'from their home resources,' not 'domi,' 'at home.'

l. 14. *In ea familia*. The allusion is to the fate of Sp. Cassius Viscellinus, the proposer of the first Agrarian law, who according to one story was put to death by his own father in 485 B.C., for aiming at tyranny. See Liv. ii. 41.

l. 15. *Dominatus* is the regular word for absolute power: cp. Off. 2. 1, 2 'Cum dominatu unius omnia tenerentur neque esset usquam consilio aut auctoritati locus;' and see on Phil. i. 14, 34.

l. 18. *Ad eam ripam*, &c. This perhaps refers to the marshy lake formed at the mouth of the Cydnus, just below Tarsus (see Strabo 14. 5, 11); otherwise it is not easy to see how Caesar's landing on the wrong bank of a small river like the Cydnus should have overthrown Cassius' plans. Of this proposed attempt on Caesar's life we know nothing from other sources.



## NOTES

**Quam constituerat.** For the omission of the preposition see *Madv.* § 323 b. Obs. 1.

1. 19. **Cn. Domitius Ahenobarbus** was son of L. Domitius, who was killed after the battle of Pharsalus by the cavalry of Caesar, by Porcia, the sister of M. Cato Uticensis. He was himself at the battle of Pharsalus, and remained an exile till 46 B.C., when he received the pardon of the conqueror, but remained in the retirement of a private citizen.

1. 24. **Unius**, of Caesar, whose friendship and confidence Trebonius enjoyed up to the time of the assassination. The same may be said of Cimber, cp. *Fam.* 6. 12, 2.

1. 27. **Quem ego magis**, &c., 'whose antecedents gave me far less reason to suppose that he would do the deed, than to wonder at his having done it.'

1. 30. **An Ahalas**, 'or are they not rather worthy to be called Ahala?' See on § 26. P. Servilius Casca, who aimed the first blow at the dictator, and his brother Gaius, had both been among Caesar's adherents.

1. 32. **Longum est**, 'it would be tedious.' See *Madv.* § 348 e. Obs. 1.

**Idque rei publicae**, &c., 'that there were so many, does honour to the state, and has conferred glory on themselves.'

P. 34. 1. 3. **Ciceronem exclamavit**, 'shouted out the name of Cicero;' perhaps for the reason Cicero alleges, perhaps because Cicero was now left the most powerful man in the state. It might also be to make the people believe that Cicero was an accomplice in the plot, without his really being so.

1. 5. **Quia**. So Halm, from a conjecture of Graevius. The MSS. have 'qui.'

1. 8. **Laudium**. So the Vatican MS. Cp. 'fraudium,' *Off.* 3. 18, 75; and in *Pis.* 19, 44. The other MSS. have the more usual form 'laudum.'

1. 13. **Regnare**. He purposely uses the obnoxious word, 'to rule with kingly sway.'

1. 18. **Pecudis**, 'of the ass,' as we should say: the use of 'pecus' (properly 'a sheep') referring to his intellectual rather than his moral baseness.

**Quem ego honoris causa nomino**, 'whom I name with all respect,' the usual formula when living persons were spoken of by name, so that no special compliment is thereby intended. Cp. c. 44, 113 'Tua minime avara coniunx, quam ego sine contumelia describo;' and see on 1. 2, 6. Conventional, however, as the expression was, it gave Cicero some ground for urging the argument that to speak of the

## THE SECOND PHILIPPIC ORATION

assassin with respect was inconsistent with looking on the accessory as accursed.

l. 23. *Is*. For this redundant use of 'is,' especially after an intervening relative clause, see *Madv.* § 489 a.

l. 26. *Quam velis causam*. Explanatory of 'hoc,' 'what complexion you would wish to be given to the case of the conspirators.'

l. 27. *Inquam*, 'in other words, I bid you rouse yourself from sleep.'

*An faces admoventes sunt*, 'must we apply a lighted torch to stir up a man who can sleep over a question such as this?' The same expression is used metaphorically de *Orat.* 3. 1, 4 '*Verborum faces admoovere*.' Before 'excitant' Halm inserts [te] from a later copyist in the Vatican MS. It seems to be unnecessary, its omission leaving the clause in the form of a general sentiment, as rendered above.

P. 35. l. 2. *Plus quam*, 'more than can be expressed by the term cut-throats.' See *Madv.* § 305. Obs. 2.

l. 3. *Parrioidas*. See on c. 7, 17.

l. 8. *Legibus solutus*, from the special law, that is, which forbade Brutus, as praetor urbanus, from being absent from the city more than ten nights. Such exemption from the obligation of a particular law could originally only be granted by the people: and so we are told by Asconius, in his preface to Cicero's lost oration pro C. Cornelio, that when the senate first began to grant such immunities, the condition was inserted 'ut de ea re ad populum ferretur,' though by degrees first the actual reference to the people, and eventually even the form of inserting the clause, were discontinued.

l. 9. *Ludi Apollinares*. See on l. 15, 36.

l. 10. *Provinciae datae*. According to the disposition of Caesar, Brutus was to have had the province of Macedonia, Cassius Syria, on the expiration of their praetorship in the city: but one of the first measures of Antony, on the 18th of March, had been to prevail on the senate to alter this arrangement, giving Brutus Crete, and Cassius Africa.

*Quaestores additi*. The meaning of this appears from what follows to be that an extraordinary number of quaestors and legates were voted to Brutus and Cassius, as part of the compensation for the loss of the more important provinces.

l. 14. *Dilunctius*. So Halm from the Vatican MS. Other MSS. have '*distinctius*,' which is less appropriate than the technical word, which means 'in the form of a dilemma.' See on c. 8, 18.

l. 16. *Ab eodem*. Some MSS. insert 'te,' which is quite in accordance with Cicero's manner: cp. pro *Sest.* 50, 107 '*Habuit de eodem me P. Lentulus consul contionem*;' ib. 51, 109 '*De me eodem comitiis centuriatis ferebatur*.' Halm omits it on the authority of the Vatican MS.

## NOTES

1. 17. **Retexo**, 'I remodel my speech on the hypothesis that I was cognizant of the matter.' So Matius, ap. Cic. Fam. 11. 28, 5 'Me ipse retexam.' Cicero has shown, cc. 11, 12, that Antony's arguments were insufficient to prove his complicity; he now declares that the charge, if proved against him, is but further testimony to his patriotism.

1. 18. Ut . . . ne. Cp. Fam. 4. 1, 2 'Trebatio mandavi, ut, si quid tu eum velles ad me mittere, ne recusaret; 'ut' in each case expressing the general final nature of the clause, 'ne' resuming it with the negative, after a parenthesis. See Madv. § 456.

1. 20. **Celatum me**, 'my being kept in ignorance.' Cp. de Leg. Agr. 2. 5, 11 'Cum me in eorum sermonem insinuarem, celabar, excluderbar.' Plutarch, Brut. 12, says that Cicero was not informed of the conspiracy from fear of his natural timidity, exaggerated by the cautiousness of age.

1. 24. **Commendatior**, 'commends itself more to the recollection of mankind for all ages.' Cp. Fam. 12. 26 'Ceteris rebus habeas eos a me commendatissimos.' 'Commendabilis,' besides slightly differing in meaning ('capable of commending itself' rather than actually doing so), is not found earlier than Livy.

1. 25. **In equum Troianum**. Cp. de Orat. 2. 22, 94 'Isocrates, cuius e ludo tamquam ex equo Troiano meri principes exierunt.'

1. 27. **Invidiam istam**, 'I consider the risk of the odium which you wish to excite against me, as nothing in comparison with the chance of the praise which may await me.'

1. 29. **Expulsos et relegatos**. The former is the general word expressing 'driven into exile,' the latter the technical term for exclusion from Rome, without loss of civic rights. Cp. Ov. Trist. 2. 135

'Adde quod edictum, quamvis immane minaxque,  
Attamen in poenae nomine lene fuit!  
Quippe relegatus, non exsul dicor in illo.'

*c. 14. If however killing Caesar was a crime, let Antony beware lest he himself be found to be a sharer in it. He was well known to have wished it once, and now he was the person who had reaped the greatest benefit from it, so that the only thing which saved him from suspicion was the feeling that he could have had no part in so meritorious a deed.*

P. 36. 1. 5. **Fuissem**, sc. 'in eo numero.'

**Non solum regem, sed regnum**. Abrami compares Fam. 12. 1, 1 (a letter to Cassius) 'Ut adhuc quidem actum est, non regno sed rege liberati videmur;' Att. 14. 14, 2 'Sublato tyranno tyrannida manere video.'

1. 6. **Si meus stilus**, &c. 'Had I been the author of that tragedy, I should not have stopped at the completion of the first act.' The play

## THE SECOND PHILIPPIC ORATION

on the word 'stilus,' intimated in the words 'ut dicitur,' is untranslatable. Halm compares Hor. S. 2. 1, 39

'Sed hic stilus haud petet ultro  
Quemquam animantem et me veluti custodiet ensis  
Vagina tectus.'

For the sentiment cp. Fam. 12. 4, 1 'Vellem Idibus Martiis me ad cenam invitasses: reliquiarum nihil fuisset.'

l. 10. *Hoc consilium.* Plutarch, (Ant. 13) tells us that the proposal to kill Caesar was made by Trebonius to Antony on the occasion of Caesar's return from Spain after defeating Cn. and Sext. Pompeius 45 B.C.: and that Antony, though not accepting the proposal, did not inform Caesar of its being made.

l. 12. *Tum . . . sevocari.* Cp. Plut. Brut. 17 Τρεβώνιος περὶ τὰς θύρας Ἀντώνιον ἐπισπασάμενος καὶ προσομιλῶν ἔξω κατέσχε: and Phil. 13. 10, 23.

l. 14. *Non indicasti.* 'Non' is wanting in the Vatican MS., but seems necessary to the sense; though Faerni would explain it, 'I thank you for having at length shown your patriotism by wishing to kill the tyrant.' In this sense 'indicasti' would be most unusual.

l. 16. *Cui bono fuerit?* 'who has profited by the deed?' This saying of L. Cassius, the proposer of the second 'Lex Tabellaria' in 137 B.C., is quoted also pro Mil. 12, 32; and pro S. Rosc. Amer. 30, 84. Cicero argues that Antony had derived more advantage than any one else from Caesar's death, since it removed the sole barrier between himself and absolute power. The following words, 'omnibus bono, tibi tamen praecipue,' are conclusive against the common mistranslation of the phrase, 'what was the good of it,' as though 'cui' 'bono' agreed with one another.

l. 17. *Ne haereas,* 'I fear lest you may find it embarrassing.'

*Illud fuit, ut dicebas quidem.* The occasion referred to is probably the 17th of March, when Antony made his conciliatory speech in the temple of Tellus.

l. 20. *Ad aedem Opis.* See on 1. 7, 17; and cp. c. 37, 93; 5. 4, 11.

*Per easdem tabulas.* Entries in the note-books (commentarii) of Caesar: more openly denounced as 'falsae perscriptiones' in 5. 4, 11.

l. 21. *Ad quem, &c.* See Introduction to the first oration.

l. 23. *Commentariorum.* See on 1. 1, 2.

l. 25. *Nundinae.* From meaning the day on which markets were held, 'nundinae' came to mean the place of meeting for traffic; cp. de Leg. Agr. 2. 33, 89 'Illi Capuam receptaculum aratorum, nundinas rusticorum . . . esse voluerunt;' and hence the traffic itself, as here, and 5. 4, 11.

## NOTES

'Calebant in interiore aedium parte totius rei publicae nundinae.' So 'nundinabantur,' 3. 4, 10.

l. 26. *Nescio quid.* For the accusative see on c. 9, 21.

c. 15. *To pass to lighter accusations.—And first, Cicero's conduct in the last campaign with Pompey.* 'He was too sad,' says Antony. *Not too sad, surely, considering the perils of the state, and the critical position of so many noble men.* 'He alienated Pompey by his levity.' *Experience did not bear this out, nor his unbroken friendship with Pompey, nor the testimony borne by Pompey to his merits during his final flight. This was the stronger proof of friendship, since Cicero had been throughout opposed to Pompey's policy, having always advocated peace as the object to be first sought after, even at some sacrifice of dignity.*

P. 37. l. 1. *Castra mihi Pompei.* This was Pompey's last campaign in Epirus, where Cicero joined him in the summer of 49 B.C.

l. 4. *Tot duces.* Notably Pompey himself, his father-in-law Q. Metellus Scipio, who fell in Africa shortly after the battle of Thapsus, in 46 B.C., and his son Cn. Pompeius, slain in Spain in 45 B.C. The armies referred to are probably those defeated under their respective commands at Pharsalus, Thapsus, and Munda.

l. 16. *Mihi enim omnis pax.* Cp. 7. 3, 7 'Ego ille, qui semper pacis auctor fui, cuique pax praesertim civilis, quamquam omnibus bonis, tamen in primis fuit optabilis.'

l. 18. *Quae sententia si valuisset, i. e. if Caesar's terms had been accepted.* These were that Pompey, dismissing his army and his garrisons, should go to Spain, whilst Caesar himself should resign the two provinces of Gaul to their respective praetors, L. Domitius and Considius Nonianus, and come to Rome to stand in person for the consulship. See Fam. 16. 12, 3.

l. 21. *At vero, &c.* This charge of Antony is confirmed by Macrobius (Sat. 2. 3, 8), who tells us that Cicero was so free in the indulgence of his sarcastic humour, as to irritate Pompey, so that at last he exclaimed 'Cupio ad hostes Cicero transeat, ut nos timeat.'

l. 24. *Quod quidem erat magnum,* 'and this, it must be confessed, was no slight proof of mutual goodwill.' Cicero wished to secure peace by accepting Caesar's conditions, Pompey to hold out for more honourable terms.

l. 29. *Quid sequeretur,* 'as each had a definite object in view.'

l. 31. *Paphum.* His companions in flight were M. Favonius, the two Lentuli, and the king Deiotarus (Plut. Pomp. 77: Cic. de Div. 2. 37, 79).

l. 33. *Me vidiisse plus,* 'that I had had the keener foresight.'

P. 38. l. 2. *Sector* is the term applied to one who bought the goods

## THE SECOND PHILIPPIC ORATION

of a proscribed person when they were put up to auction. Partly from the forced nature of the sale, partly because the property was taken with all its liabilities, known and unknown, and partly too from the odium attaching to the purchase, such property seldom realized its full value. In the present case Cicero tells us, c. 26, 44, that Antony was the only bidder. The word is probably derived from 'seco,' the property being bought in bulk, and afterwards 'cut up' into lots for purposes of resale. Cp. pro S. Rosc. Amer. 29, 80 'Nescimus per ista tempora eosdem fere sectores fuisse collorum et bonorum.' Others, with less likelihood, derive the word from 'sequor.'

l. 5. **Erant quidem.** The unusual position of 'quidem,' attached to the verb instead of the pronoun, is owing to the fact that the opposition lies, not between two attributes of the camp, but between the expected and actual consequences of its anxiety. 'It is true the camp was full of care (and might therefore have been expected to be gloomy), but men, so long as they are men, relax at times even amid the greatest perplexities.'

**Plena curae.** Very different is the account given of that camp by Caesar, B.C. 3. 91, 1 'In castris Pompei videre licuit trichilas structas, magnam argenti pondus expositum, multa praeterea quae nimiam luxuriam et victoriae fiduciam designarent, ut facile aestimari posset, nihil eos de eventu eius diei timuisse, qui non necessarias conquirent voluptates.'

c. 16. *The last named accusations contradicted one another. The next was simply false, that no one ever had left legacies to Cicero. It was true indeed that of the twenty million sesterces he had so received, none had ever come to him except from men he knew, whereas Antony was fortunate enough to find himself the heir of perfect strangers.*

l. 10. **Negasti:** as a proof of his unpopularity. It was a mark of disrespect if a man was passed over in a friend's will. Among the legacies which Cicero had received, we hear of one from Cyrus the architect, pro Mil. 18, 48, and one of ten million sesterces from Diodotus the Stoic, Att. 2. 20, 6.

l. 13. **Ducentiens, &c., 'centena millia,'** twenty million sesterces, nearly 180,000*l.* of our money.

**Acceptum rettuli,** 'I entered to the credit of inheritances;' see on c. 6, 12.

l. 17. **L. Rubrius** of Casinum is not known from any other source.

**Fecit heredem.** Madvig, Opusc. i. p. 165, thinks that these words should be expunged, as being redundant, and weakening the sentence by transferring its emphasis from the antithetical words 'te is' to the end.

## NOTES

He is followed by Baiter and Kayser, but Halm maintains the words on the authority of all the MSS.

1. 18. *Albus aterne fuerit*, 'the very colour of whose complexion you do not know.' Cp. Catull. 93

'Nil nimum studeo, Caesar, tibi velle placere,  
Nec scire utrum sis albus an ater homo.'

The MSS. vary between 'fuerit' and 'fueris,' 'ignoras' and 'ignorans,' whence Orelli reads 'fueris ignorans, fratris filium praeteriit,' 'when, without even knowing the colour of your hair, he passed over his nephew in your favour.'

1. 19. *Q. Fufi*, sc. 'filium.' So Halm, following the Vatican MS. He says, 'nominat Cicero duos filios, alterum fratris L. Rubrii, alterum amicissimi eius Q. Fufi, quos ambos ab eo, ut Antonio gratificaretur, praeteritos esse conqueritur.' Another reading is 'ne nomen quidem perscripsit,' making Fufius himself the disappointed heir. Faerni, with the same object, suggested, 'meminit.' Heusinger wished to expunge the doubtful words, making Q. Fufius to be the brother of L. Rubrius.

1. 22. *Salutaverat*, 'had never visited.' Cp. Att. 13. 9, 1 'Venit paullo post Curtius, salutandi causa, sed mansit invitatus.'

1. 25. *Igitur*, 'this then was the reason, merely because you knew about his property.'

*Faciebat*, 'he was willing, as you say, to leave his property to you.'

*In multas pecunias invasit*: cp. pro S. Rosc. Amer. 2, 6 'Quoniam in alienam pecuniam tam plenam atque praeclaram nullo iure invaserit.' 'Multae pecuniae' are 'many sums of money': cp. Verr. Act. 2. 3. 73, 171 'Ut praetor pecunias (the several sums of money) quas civitatibus distribuere debeat, eas omnes avertat atque auferat.'

1. 29. *Non adisses*, 'had not entered on the estate of your father.' 'Hereditatem adire' or 'cernere' was the technical term for taking possession of a property bequeathed to one. 'Heredes necessarii' (slaves and unemancipated children), were bound to accept a bequest, unless the praetor exempted them on the ground of its being encumbered. Hence it is doubtful whether Cicero means here that Antony was disinherited, or that he found the estate so burdened with debt, that he was allowed to relinquish it, and give it up for sale to pay the debts. The latter is rendered more probable by c. 18, 44; and Sallust, *Fragm.* 3. 65, says that M. Antonius, the father, was 'perdundae pecuniae genitus.'

c. 17. *In concluding the refutation of the charges brought against him, Cicero takes occasion to point out the failure of Antony's attempts at*

## THE SECOND PHILIPPIC ORATION

*learning rhetoric; and rebukes his criminal folly in giving his unsuccessful tutor such extravagant remuneration from the public lands.*

l. 30. *In aliena villa.* In Scipio's villa at Tibur: cp. 5. 7, 19.

F. 39. l. 1. *Rhetorem.* Sex. Clodius, of Sicily (not to be confounded with Sex. Clodius, the tool of P. Clodius, see on l. 1, 3), was noted for his wit, which is acknowledged by Cicero himself, Att. 4. 15, 2 'Vereor ne lepore te suo detineat diutius rhetor Clodius.' He mentions him again in contemptuous terms, 3. 9, 22.

l. 2. *Omnino*, 'under any circumstances.'

l. 3. *Dicta*, 'sharp sayings,' 'dicteria,' like the French '*mots*.' Cp. de Orat. 2. 54. 222 'Haec scilicet bona dicta, quae salsa sint; nam ea dicta appellantur proprio iam nomine.' Hence the use of the cognate accusative, usually only found with the addition of an adjective or pronoun, 'dicta' containing in itself the requisite additional idea. See Adv. § 224. Obs. 4.

l. 4. *Avum*, the famous orator, M. Antonius. For his cautious, deliberate style of speaking, 'sensim,' cp. de Orat. 3. 9, 32 'Videtisne, genus hoc quod sit Antonii? forte, vehemens, commotum in agendo, praemunitum et ex omni parte causae saeptum, acre, acutum, enucleatum, in una quaque re commorans,' &c.

l. 5. *Aliena*, 'all that can do it injury.'

l. 7. *Iugerum*, as 'nummum,' 'amphorum,' 'medimnum,' and other genitives in common use as measures. See on 5. 3, 8.

*Campi Leontini*: cp. c. 39, 101. The state domains of Leontini were almost entirely in the hands of foreign possessors, either Roman citizens, or natives of other states in Sicily: see Verr. Act. 2. 2. 46, 109 'In agro Leontino praeter unam Mnasistrati familiam glebam Leontinorum possidet nemo.'

l. 8. *Immunia*. Under ordinary circumstances land thus held would have paid one tenth of the produce, 'decumae,' to the state. Clodius held his rent free, so that the Roman people was doubly defrauded, first, in not being able to assign its land to a more worthy occupant, and secondly, in losing its rent. Hence Pop. Rom. tanta mercede.

l. 9. *Nihil sapere*. See on c. 3, 8.

l. 10. *Alio loco*. See c. 39, 101.

l. 13. *De ipso emendatore et correctore*, 'our would-be school-master and reformer.' So Pliny Pan. 6 'Corrector emendatorque disciplinae castrorum.'

c. 18. *Turning to review the life of Antony, Cicero exposes the extravagance, impudence, and profligacy of his boyhood, whereby he brought disgrace, not only on himself, but on C. Curio, his nobler though misguided partner in debauchery.*



## NOTES

l. 19. **Prætextatum**, 'while still a boy,' 'before changing the dress of boyhood for that of manhood.' Cp. Livy 22. 57 'Delectu edicto, iuniores ab annis septemdecim, et quosdam prætextatos scribunt.'

**Decoxisse**, 'were a bankrupt,' a meaning gained from the sense of 'boiling down to nothing.' Cp. Pliny N. H. 33. 10, 47 'Qui primus acceperit cognomen divitis, decoxisse creditoribus suis.' Antony's apology renders it probable that this bankruptcy was caused by the worthlessness of his father's estate, see on c. 16, 41.

l. 20. **Concedo**. Your very dutiful apology is valid, as excusing your poverty, but it does not justify your breaking the law, which takes cognizance only of a man's position, not of the causes of it.

l. 22. **Lege Roscia**, the law of L. Roscius Otho, 67 B.C., assigning the fourteen rows of seats immediately behind the orchestra to the equites. Cp. Hor. Epod. 4, 15

'Sedilibusque magnus in primis eques  
Othone contempto sedet.'

l. 24. **Togam**. Some MSS. 'stolam,' but this loses the whole point of Cicero's sarcasm, the 'stola' being the dress of Roman matrons, to which he says that Antony had no right until his marriage with Curio. Cp. c. 20, 50 'Ut viri tui similis esses.' The 'toga' was worn by courtisans and freed-women. Cp. Hor. S. 1. 2, 62 'Quid inter-est in matrona, ancilla peccesve togata;' and Ovid Ep. ex Pont. 3. 3, 51.

'Scripsimus haec illis, quarum nec vitta pudicos  
Contingit crines, nec stola longa pedes.'

l. 30. **Domu**. Some MSS. have 'domo,' but 'domu' is the reading of the Vatican MS., and also of the best MS. of Verr. Act. 2. 5. 49, 128 'Domu sua tota expilata.' The form is also found in the Praenestine Kalendar (Orelli, Inscript. Lat. 2. p. 388), 'IN DOMV IMP. CAESARIS,' and it is quoted by Garatoni as a reading in Pliny Epp. 10. 76.

l. 32. **Cogente mercede**. Abrami notices the climax, 'nox socia est, hortatur libido, merces cogit.'

**Per tegulas**. Cp. Ter. Eun. 3. 5, 40

'Deum sese in pretium convertisse, atque in alienas tegulas  
Venisse clanculum per impluvium, fucum factum mulieri;'

where 'impluvium' is used for the aperture in the roof, usually 'compluvium.'

**P. 40. l. 3. Orabat**, &c. The younger Curio had become security for Antony to the amount of six millions of sesterces (53,125*l.*) which he was called upon to pay, and thus obliged to ask his father for them, and so he begs Cicero to stand between him and his father's anger.

## THE SECOND PHILIPPIC ORATION

If we follow the reading, 'te contra,' found in some MSS., the subject of 'peteret' will be 'pater,' the father demanding repayment from Antony of the sum which his son had lost on his account.

l. 5. *Intercedere*, 'to become security.' Cp. Att. 6. 1, 5 'Quasi calcar admovet, intercessisse se pro iis magnam pecuniam.' Cicero's friendship for the elder Curio showed itself by continued interest in the son, in spite of his profligacy and extravagance, as we find in the letters to him, Fam. 2. 1-7. He may also have hoped to turn to use his great powers of oratory, which, however, Caesar attached to his side by paying all his debts, 50 B.C.

l. 9. *Redimeret*, &c., 'employ his fortune to ransom so promising a youth from slavery to Antony.'

l. 13. *Quos videmus*; as though he were delivering the speech in the presence of Antony's body-guard of mercenaries. See on c. 8, 19.

c. 19. *His entry into public life was as the friend and tool of Clodius. Next he was found, under the respectable patronage of Gabinius, travelling to all corners of the world, to find himself on his return to Italy the only citizen without a home.*

l. 16. *Eo liberior*, 'you can allow yourself more licence of speech, because you know how my tongue is tied in answering you.'

l. 24. *Incidamus*, 'let us cut short the middle of the story.' Cp. Livy 32. 37 'Longiorem exorsis orationem, brevis interrogatio sermonem incidit.' For 'opinor' some MSS. have 'oportet.'

l. 27. *Incendiorum fax*, perhaps metaphorically 'the firebrand that set alight the fire of all the treason which Clodius committed,' cp. de Dom. 5, 13 'Ne in hanc tantam materiem seditionis ista funesta fax adhaeresceret:' though Cicero often charges P. Clodius and his satellites with actual incendiarism, cp. ib. 24, 62; pro Cael. 32, 78. Clodius was tribune in 58 B.C.

l. 28. *Quiddam*. What this was we have no means of knowing, but from his afterwards marrying Fulvia, the wife of Clodius, Manutius supposes that a reference is made to an intrigue with her.

l. 29. *Iter Alexandream*. See on c. 30, 76. The journey was made in 56 B.C., when Antony combined with A. Gabinius to reinstate Ptolemy Auletes on his throne, in opposition to a decree of the senate, and an oracle of the Sibyl, which forbade that he should be restored 'cum multitudine' (ad Q. Frat. 2. 2, 3).

l. 31. *Quicum*. See Madv., § 86. Obs. 2. Cicero was especially bitter against Gabinius, as being the author of his exile.

l. 32. *In ultimam Galliam*, to join Caesar, who had just then returned from Britain.

l. 33. *Quae autem domus?* The later copyist in the Vatican MS.

## NOTES

and some other MSS. insert 'erat,' but the omission of the verb is common in short exclamatory questions. cp. c. 17, 43 'Num etiam hoc ex Caesaris commentariis?' c. 29, 74 'Tam bonus gladiator rudem tam cito?'

P. 41. l. 1. *Nec erat usquam tua.* The time had not come for Antony to acquire a house, since that was only to be done through the aid of confiscations.

l. 3. *Sisaponem.* Probably the true explanation of this comparison is that the cinnabar mines at Sisapo, in Hispania Baetica, were worked by a joint stock company, so that no one of the partners could say individually that they belonged to him. Abrami himself thinks that as the fumes of cinnabar were unwholesome, so the villa of Antony was exposed 'ad ventum horribilem et pestilentem,' viz. the exactions of his creditors. Cp. Catullus 26, 5.

c. 20. *As candidate for the quaestorship, Antony sought, and readily obtained, the countenance and aid of Cicero; in gratitude for which, as he alleged, he tried to take the life of Clodius. So soon as he obtained the quaestorship, he hurried to the camp of Caesar, as the best resort for ruined profligates.*

l. 4. *Venis.* So Halm, from the Vatican reading 'venisse Gallia.' Other MSS. have 'venisti Galliam,' whence the common reading 'venisti e Gallia.' Antony was elected quaestor for the year 52 B.C.

l. 5. *Ad parentem tuum.* So the Vatican and other MSS., but as his father and his stepfather, P. Lentulus, both were dead, his only parent was Julia. Charisius, indeed (i. 76), quotes instances of 'parens' in the masculine being used for 'mother,' but in the only one which we can verify (Virg. Aen. 3, 341) against the authority of all existing MSS. The others are a fragment of Pacuvius, 'Te, sol, invoco, ut mihi potestatem duis Inquirendi mei parentis:' and of an epistle of Gracchus, 'tuus parens sum,' i. e. 'mater.' Still as 'ad parentem' here is merely equivalent to 'to your home,' as we might say 'to your father's house,' the masculine gender is perhaps defensible. An obvious emendation is 'tuam,' suggested by Buchanan.

l. 6. *Ut mihi satis fieri, &c.,* 'that I would accept your overtures of reconciliation;' the main ground of offence being probably the friendship of Antony with P. Clodius.

l. 8. *Observatus,* 'countenanced.' Cp. pro Mur. 34, 70 'A quibus (senatoribus et equitibus) si domus nostra celebratur, si interdum ad forum deducimur, si uno basilicae spatio honestamur, diligenter observari videmur et coli.'

l. 10. *Es conatus.* See on c. 9, 21.

l. 15. *Quamquam, &c.* The train of thought seems to be 'I did no

## THE SECOND PHILIPPIC ORATION

encourage you, because I saw your want of perseverance. And yet, under any circumstances, even if you were to persevere, I thought it better that you should have the whole credit of the matter.'

l. 18. *Sine sorte*. Cp. Att. 6. 6, 4 'Pompeius, eo robore vir, iis radicibus, Q. Cassium sine sorte delegit, Caesar Antonium.' The regular mode of apportioning the several quaestorships was by lot, though sometimes the senate gave a general some particular quaestor by decree, as C. Laelius to P. Scipio, 202 B.C. (Livy 30. 33); and sometimes, as this passage seems to show, the people passed a special law for the purpose; similar to those by which they assigned extraordinary provinces to proconsuls.

l. 20. *Perfugium*. See below, c. 32, 78; Cael. ap. Cic. Fam. 8. 14, 3 'Video ad Caesarem omnes, qui cum timore aut mala spe vivant, accessuros.'

l. 22. *Explere*. Halm marks here a lacuna, which is variously supplied, 'haurire,' 'devorare,' 'ingerere,' 'corripere.' The sense may be, however, 'if we may apply the word "explere" to that which you immediately intend disgorging.'

l. 23. *Viri tui, Curio*. See on c. 18, 44.

cc. 21, 22. *In his tribuneship, he persisted in thwarting by his veto the counsels of the senate for the common weal, till they were obliged, in self-defence, to stop his interference by declaring him a public enemy. Again he fled to C. Caesar, and gave him the excuse he sought for the invasion of his country, in the allegation that the tribunes' privileges had been violated. Thus Antony was the immediate cause of all the evils of the civil war, and of the loss, by death or banishment, of so many noble citizens; the final issue being loss of liberty to the senate and the state.*

l. 26. *Dedecus*. This reading is due to Madvig, who shows (Opusc. 1. p. 166; 2. p. 322) not only that 'in' must have the same meaning with both accusatives, so that here 'in dedecus' could only mean 'to the detriment of his dishonour,' which is absurd, but also that such an expression as 'in dedecus,' 'to his dishonour,' 'so as to bring dishonour on himself,' is never used by any prose writer till after the Augustan period, though it occurs in poetry, as Hor. Epod. 17, 63

'Ingrata misero vita ducenda est, in hoc,  
Novis ut usque suppetas doloribus.'

and in later prose, especially in the time of Seneca. The mistake would easily arise from doubling the syllable.

l. 29. *L. Lentulo, C. Marcello*, in 49 B.C., the year of Antony's tribuneship, and of the commencement of the civil war between Caesar and Pompey.

## NOTES

1. 32. *Si sana mente esset*, 'had he been willing,' that is, 'to show himself a loyal citizen.' See c. 35, 88 note. The senate passed a decree on the 1st of January, that Caesar should disband his army, or be held a public enemy. Antony and his colleague, Q. Cassius Longinus, interposed their vetos, which the senate disregarded, declaring that in doing so the tribunes violated the interests of the state. Finding themselves expelled from the senate on the 6th of January, and feeling that the absolute power given to the Consuls was aimed especially against them, they fled from Rome and joined Caesar at Ravenna. (Caes. B. C. 1. 5, 4; Liv. Epit. lib. 109.)

1. 33. *Emancipatum*, 'transferred from his own authority to that of Caesar,' his own loss of power being the idea more prominently brought forward. So de Fin. 1. 7, 24 'Filium in adoptionem D. Silano emancipaverat;' but Cat. Mai. 11, 38 'Senectus honesta est, . . si nemini mancipata est,' stress being laid on the slavery which is the result.

P. 42. 1. 1. *Cervices*. It is noticeable that Cicero nowhere uses the word 'cervix' in the singular.

1. 4. In *hostem togatum*, so as to give the Consuls power of life and death within the city walls.

1. 6. *Conservator*. See on c. 1, 2.

1. 10. *Sempiternum*. See Virg. Aen. 1. 278

'Hic ego nec metas rerum nec tempora pono;  
Imperium sine fine dedi.'

Hence Tibullus, 'Aeternae urbis moenia,' 2. 5, 23.

1. 11. *Unus adolescens*. Cicero conveniently ignores the co-operation of Q. Cassius, and exaggerates the youth of Antony, who, being now 34, could no longer be reckoned among 'adolescentes.' See on c. 44, 113.

1. 13. *Neque tu tecum*, &c., 'nor would you allow the opening of any negotiations with yourself about upholding the authority of the senate, though all that was sought was that you should consent not utterly to destroy the state:' *ne velles*, 'that you would not exert your sovereign will and pleasure.'

1. 17. *Agendo*, 'by its attempted negotiations,' rather than 'by the severity of its measures.'

1. 18. *Addicta*, 'given over to the highest bidder:' cp. Verr. Act. 2. 3. 63, 148 'Si doceo aliquanto pluris potuisse vendere neque iis voluisse te addicere, qui contra Apronium licerentur.'

19. *Vulnus*, viz. the decree, 'dent operam consules, praetores, tribuni plebis, quique consulares sunt ad urbem (these being "reliqua imperia"), ne quid res publica detrimenti capiat' Caes. B. C. 1. 5, 3; cp. Fam. 16. 11, 3. This power, Cicero says, had never before been

## THE SECOND PHILIPPIC ORATION

given to the Consuls without proving fatal to those against whom it was directed.

1. 24. *Causam*. Caesar himself alleges this object amongst others that induced him to take up arms against the state ('ut tribunos plebis, ea re ex civitate expulsos, in suam dignitatem restitueret' B. C. 1. 32, 5), and it was no doubt useful to him as a popular cry, especially as the senate seem to have been technically in the wrong: but his counsels were based on deeper views than this, and as Plutarch says, *Ant. 6. ταῦτα πάλαι δεομένην προφάσεως σχῆμα καὶ λόγον εὐπρεπῆ τοῦ πολέμου παρέσχεον*.

1. 27. *Ius tribunicium sublatum*, not only by ignoring their veto, but by threatening the sanctity of their persons. Cp. Livy 2. 33; Dionys. 7. 17.

*Circumscriptus*, 'hampered in the exercise of his power.' Cp. 13. 9, 19 'Parata de circumscribendo adolescente sententia consularis;' and pro Mil. 33, 88 'Senatus, credo, praetorem eum circumscripsisset,' 'would have fenced in Clodius, so that he should not exceed his powers.'

1. 31. *Persona tua*. So the Vatican MS. Cp. 3. 8, 19 'cum eo (sc. interitu tuo) salus... consisteret.' Vulg. 'in persona.'

1. 32. *O miserum te*. See c. 7, 16.

P. 43. 1. 3. *Pompeium, quod lumen fuit*. This attraction of the relative into the gender of the predicate is found when, the antecedent being already sufficiently defined, stress is to be laid on the attribute contained in the relative clause. Cp. 5. 14, 38 'Pompeio patre, quod imperio populi Romani lumen fuit, extincto.' When the relative clause contains the only data for identifying the antecedent, the relative pronoun must follow the ordinary rules. See Madv. § 316.

1. 4. *Omnes consulares*. As it was notorious that several men of consular rank (among whom were P. Servilius Isauricus, L. Volcatius, and Serv. Sulpicius Rufus, the last-named actively espousing Caesar's side), remained in Rome, Cicero invents for all of them the plea of ill health.

1. 5. *Exsequi*, &c., 'to accomplish that disastrous flight.' The leaders of Pompey's party retired with him in the first instance to Capua, whence he fled to Brundisium at the end of February, in preparation for leaving Italy for his last campaign.

1. 9. *Semen*. Abrami compares Dem. Cor. p. 280, 28 ὁ γὰρ τὸ σπέρμα παρασχών, οὗτος τῶν φύντων κακῶν αἴτιος; and in Tim. p. 748, 13 οὐδὲ σπέρμα δεῖ καταβάλλειν ἐν τῇ πόλει τοιοῦτων πραγμάτων, οὐδ' εἰ μήπως ἂν ἐκφύοι.

1. 10. *Tres exercitus*. See c. 6, 12 note.

1. 15. *Accepta referemus*. See c. 16, 40.

1. 17. *Principii*. So Halm, following Garatonius, from the Vatican

## NOTES

reading 'principiis,' where the 's' is probably due to the initial of the following 'similis.' Vulg. 'principio.'

l. 18. *Quae senatus, &c.*, 'which the senate had rendered impossible without the ruin of the constitution.'

l. 19. *Scelus in scelere*. It was an offence against the state to annul its sentences; but if he were doing that, natural affection demanded the recall from exile of his uncle, C. Antonius.

oo. 23-25. *His power he abused in every way. First, by restoring to their civil rights convicted persons, in behalf of whom no single plea could decently be urged. Secondly, in not extending this clemency to his uncle. Thirdly, by his progress through the borough towns in the company of an actress, and attended by a troop of profligates, amid luxury most unsuited to a tribune. Fourthly, by his cruelty and avarice in war, in which the only merit he could urge was his single act of moderation in not killing Cicero; and this was only out of deference to the unanimous opinion of his soldiers, who were scandalized by the open profligacy of his conduct.*

*His next appointment, to be Caesar's master of the horse, was gained by jobbery, and led to further jobbery, combined with rapine and excess of every kind.*

*Restituebat* in this chapter seems to mean generally 'he restored to their former privileges' (cp. below, '*restituit in integrum*'), since *Denticula* was evidently not in exile. Cp. Verr. Act. 2. 2. 26, 63 '*Alia iudicia restituta sunt.*'

l. 22. *De alea condemnatum*. Cp. Hor. Od. 3. 24, 58 '*Seu malis vetita legibus alea.*'

l. 23. *Quasi vero, &c.*, 'as though to keep up some show of respectability in his company, but really to escape the payment of his gambling debts;' 'sed' marking the transition from the false plea to the real object which Antony had in view.

l. 24. *Beneficio legis*, by the gratitude he earned from *Denticula*, for carrying through the law which restored him to his civic rights.

l. 26. *Absentem credo*. Here follow the usual pleas on which reversal of a sentence might be urged, or even (as in the last case) the compassion of the senate excited. One of these, he says, Antony might have pressed in favour of his uncle; *Denticula* could claim the benefit of none. Additional point is given to the comparison by the fact that Cicero himself defended C. Antonius.

l. 31. *Condemnatum esse*. In such a general confusion of the constitution, respect for the mere decision of a court of law would naturally go for nothing.

l. 32. *Qui non dubitaret, &c.*, 'who would not hesitate to play dice

## THE SECOND PHILIPPIC ORATION

in the very forum itself;’ this being the height of profanity in a Roman’s eyes; cp. Off. 3. 24, 93, where Cicero propounds the case of a man who had accepted an inheritance under promise of dancing in the forum, and decides that he ought to violate his promise rather than do so, unless the money gained were to be applied to some great necessity of the state.

P. 44. l. 2. *Studium suum*, ‘his own predilection for play.’

l. 4. *Italiam*. Caesar left Lepidus in charge of Rome, and Antony of Italy. Plut. Ant. 6.

l. 8. *Qui non fui*. See on c. 15, 37.

l. 11. *Vehebatur in essedo*. Abrami calls attention to the force of every single word in this charge. He, a *tribune of the commons*, bound to avoid aristocratic pomp, and to make himself accessible to all, *drove*, like a woman, in a *barbarian* carriage, *preceded by lictors*, to which a tribune had no right, *and these adorned with laurel wreaths*, in token of victory over Pompey and the Consuls. Among these was carried Cytheris, a *mimic actress*, a courtesan among the insignia of magistracy, without even the decency of a curtained litter.

l. 12. *Essedo*. This was a Celtic two-wheeled chariot, found apparently both in Britain and in Gaul. Cp. Fam. 7. 6, 2 ‘Tu, qui ceteris cavere didicisti, in Britannia ab essedariis decipiaris caveto;’ and Virg. G. 3. 204 ‘Belgica vel molli melius feret esseda collo.’ Caesar describes them as used in war, B.G. 4. 33. It seems to have become a fashionable carriage in Rome; see Professor Conington on Virg. l. c.

*Tribunus plebi*. See on 5. 3, 7.

l. 13. *Mima*. Cp. Juv. 8. 198

‘Res haud mira tamen, citharoedo principe, mimus  
Nobilis.’

Cicero complained at the time of the disgraceful nature of the proceeding, Att. 7. 10, 5 ‘Hic tamen Cytherida secum lectica aperta portat, alteram uxorem;’ cp. ib. 16, 5.

l. 15. *Volumniam*. See on c. 8, 20.

l. 16. *Beda*. This was also a Gaulish chariot, but on four wheels; see Quint. 1. 5, 57 ‘Plurima Gallica (verba) valuerunt, ut *reda* ac *petorritum*.’

*Comites* is in apposition to the general idea of ‘*reda cum lenonibus*,’ ‘the coach-load of panders.’ Another reading, supported however only by one late MS., is ‘*leonibus*,’ in defence of which Pliny’s story (N. H. 8. 16, 21; cp. Att. 10. 13, 1) of Antony driving a yoke of lions in a chariot is urged. But besides that this event was after Pharsalus, and that the lions were yoked to his own chariot, not to that of his attendants, the anomaly of the expression ‘*reda cum leonibus*’ for ‘*reda leonibus*’



## NOTES

*iuncta* ' would be sufficient to decide the question in favour of the reading of the MSS.

l. 17. *Mater*. Julia, daughter of L. Iulius Caesar, who was Consul in the social war, 90 B.C.

l. 19. *Municipia*, &c. See on 3. 5, 13.

l. 22. *Lubrica*, 'hazardous,' on account of the offence which would be given to the veterans.

l. 24. *Quoniam veteranis*, &c. Two reasons are assigned by Cicero for his silence, of which the latter, though in strictness of grammar it should merely re-assert the former, is really quite distinct from it: 'Since we wish to maintain the interests of the veterans,' 'that you may not bring me into disfavour with them.'

l. 25. *Dissimilis*. Besides the superior and more responsible position of Antony, the soldiers were in the first instance bound to Caesar by their military oath.

l. 28. *E Thessalia*. After the battle of Pharsalus, August, 48 B.C., Cicero came to Brundisium in November, and remained there till September in the following year.

l. 29. *Non occidisti*. See on c. 3, 5 and 6.

l. 33. *Meminissent*. See on c. 4, 7.

P. 45. l. 2. *Licuitne*, &c., 'did not your abuse prevent me from continuing to show that I recognized your kindness, especially as, all the time that you were abusing me, you saw that such would be my answer?' *Praesertim cum* gives an additional reason for what is really, though not grammatically, the leading notion in this sentence, viz. the effect of Antony's wanton abuse of him. Cp. 8. 2, 5 'C. quidem Caesar non expectavit vestra decreta, praesertim cum illud esset aetatis:' where the train of thought is, 'Octavius might have been expected to wait for your decrees, especially considering his age, but he acted on his own responsibility.'

l. 7. *Municipiorum*, 'if you felt no shame in the presence of the borough towns,' i.e. at bringing on them such a disgrace: anything or any person that causes a man to feel shame, whether on the one hand his own evil deeds, or on the other, a respectable witness whose presence should have deterred him from committing them, being expressed in the genitive after *pudere*. Cp. 12. 3, 8 'Pudet huius legionis, pudet quartae;' Ter. Hec. 5. 2, 27 'Pudet Philumena;' 'I am ashamed of seeing Philumena;' and Sall. Frag. 1. 51, 15 'Te neque hominum neque deorum pudet.'

l. 13. *Deductio*, 'quartering the soldiers on the towns for the winter:' 'deduco' being commonly employed for bringing soldiers into winter quarters: cp. Caes. B. G. 2. 35, 3 'Legionibus in hiberna deductis;' and Livy 26. 20; 43. 9. Abrami takes it of the allotment of lands to

## THE SECOND PHILIPPIC ORATION

the soldiers, which would drive the citizens from their homes; but it is not likely that any measures of this sort would be taken till Caesar had returned to Rome.

l. 14. *Caesare ignaro*. Yet Plutarch, Ant. 8, says that Caesar himself appointed him master of the horse, and sent him in that capacity to Rome.

l. 16. *Cum Hippiā*, that as master of the horse (*ἵππαρχος*) he was entitled to live with *Hippias*, the mimic actor.

l. 17. *Vectigales*, according to Manutius (whom Forcellini follows), means simply 'earning profit for their master.' Hence he thinks the reference is to the horses that contended in the games, and that Antony allowed Sergius, the mimic actor, to contract for the supply of these, a privilege hitherto monopolized by senators, and in their case exercised with a view to popularity rather than to profit. Abrami thinks that 'equi vectigales' (like 'pecunia vectigalis' in Verr. Act. 2. 1. 35, 89) means horses supplied as tribute by conquered nations. He quotes Hdt. 3. 90 to show that the Cilicians paid a tribute of horses to Darius, and thinks that the Romans probably continued to receive their tribute in the ancient fashion. In that case the passage would mean that Antony gave Sergius the horses which belonged to the state.

l. 18. *Male tuetur*, 'has difficulty in retaining for his own.' It was Pompey's house (see on l. 1, 1), and was now claimed by Sextus Pompeius, who had agreed to lay aside hostilities in Spain, on condition of receiving the property of his father.

*M. Pupius Piso* distinguished himself in the first civil war, on the side of Sulla, and was afterwards Consul, through the interest of Pompey, 61 B.C.

l. 20. *Datas . . ereptas*, 'which he gave to his adherents, or seized from their lawful owners.'

l. 22. *A. L. Rubrio*, &c. See on c. 16, 40.

l. 27. *Istis faucibus*, &c., all showing Antony's great powers of drinking, and therefore the enormity of his excess, when it produced such results.

l. 33. *In coetu*, &c. Garatoniū quotes Quint. 8. 4, 8, commenting on this passage: 'Singula incrementum habent. Per se deforme, vel non "in coetu," vomere; "in coetu" vel non "populi;" "populi" etiam non "Romani;" vel, si nullum "negotium" ageret; vel si non "publicum;" vel si non "magister equitum."' Mr. Mayor remarks that this chapter is more often cited by Quintilian than any other in the speech.

cc. 26-28. *Caesar's ill-omened return to Rome led to the sale of his proscribed opponents' property. Antony alone had the heart and*

## NOTES

*shamelessness to bid for that of Pompey; and entering on it with indecent haste, in a few days, with the aid of his abandoned followers, he had squandered all the treasures of that house, which no one else could look on without tears. He alone was utterly devoid of feeling, never disturbed by the contrast between the former pure and noble owner of the house, and its present tenant, whose most virtuous act was to divorce his mistress. And withal he was so proud of his notoriety, that even now he spoke of himself as being 'both Consul and Antonius,' lest men in respect for the Consul should forget the contempt appropriate to the debauchee.*

P. 46. l. 5. **Alexandrea.** Caesar left Alexandria in the latter end of March, and arrived in Rome in September, 47 B. C.

l. 6. **Hostis.** So the Vatican MS. Some others have 'infelix.'

l. 7. **Hasta posita.** The origin of setting up a spear as the sign of a public auction is probably to be found in the fact that the earliest auctions would be sales of spoil taken in war, and sold on the spot.

**Pro aede Iovis Statoris.** At the top of the Via Sacra, near the place where the arch of Titus now stands.

l. 9. **Haeret animo.** Madvig, *Opusc.* i. p. 145, would alter the order of the words, reading 'animo haeret,' to mark more clearly the dependence of 'animo' on 'haeret.'

l. 15. **Sectionis.** See on c. 15, 39.

**Accedere** is the special word for bidding at an auction. Cp. Livy 43. 16 'Edixerunt, ne quis eorum . . . ad hastam suam accederet.'

l. 16. **Praesertim cum,** though formally dependent on 'inventus est nemo,' really refers to the leading idea in Cicero's mind; to the strangeness of the want of bidders, rather than to the actual fact of that want. See on c. 24, 60. It may be translated 'which was all the more remarkable as,' or 'even though,' or 'and that at a time when.'

l. 20. **Isto loco,** sc. as being 'nobilis.'

l. 21. **Exsecratum,** so Halm from the Vatican MS. Vulg. 'execrandum;' but see on c. 13, 32.

l. 26. **Se subito ingurgitasset,** 'had all at once begun to wallow in;' cp. in Pis. 18, 42 'Numquam te in tot flagitia ingurgitasses.'

l. 27. **Persona de mimo,** 'like the man in the farce.'

l. 28. **Male, &c.,** 'ill-gotten gain never thrives.' The quotation is from Naevius.

l. 31. **Numerus,** 'a vast stock of wine,' so 'frumenti' Verr. Act. 2. 2. 72, 176.

**Optimi argenti,** 'of beautifully-wrought plate.' Madvig (§ 466 b) says that the words are placed in such unusual order 'to give a prominence to both adjectives, and at the same time to bring "argenti," which forms an antithesis with other words, to the last place.'

## THE SECOND PHILIPPIC ORATION

l. 33. *Non illa quidem*, &c., 'not enough to stamp the man as luxurious, but sufficiently betokening affluence.'

P. 47. l. 3. *Animal unum fuit*, 'was but a single creature.' So Virgil personifies Charybdis, *Aen.* 3. 420 '*Laevum implacata Charybdis Obsidet.*'

*Me dius fidius* is taken by some to be the same oath as 'Mehercle,' being equivalent to 'Me Dius (Iovis) filius,' d and l being interchanged as in '*lingua*,' '*dingua*,' '*lacrima*,' *δάκρυ*, and many other words. The more probable derivation is from '*fides*,' '*Dius Fidius*' corresponding to *Ζεύς πίστιος*. The 'me' is merely a demonstrative inseparable particle, like 'e' in '*ecastor*.'

l. 5. *Nihil erat clausum*, &c., 'so careless was he, that he neither locked, nor sealed, nor put his name on anything;' or '*scriptum*' may be (as Halm takes it) 'he made no list of anything.'

l. 6. *Apothecae*, 'whole stores of wine.' '*Apothecae*' differ from '*cellae vinariae*,' being the magazine where the main stock of wine was stowed away, as opposed to the place where the supply for daily use was kept. The latter was in the inmost part of the house, for coolness (not necessarily underground, see Pliny, *N. H.* 14. 21, 27), whereas the '*apotheca*' was in the upper part, where it could be mellowed by the smoke. See Colum. 1. 6, 20; and cp. Hor. *Od.* 3. 21, 7

'Descende, Corvino iubente  
Promere languidiora vina;'

of a jar of special wine that was to be produced in honour of his guest.

l. 11. *Servorum in cellis*, 'in the garrets of the slaves.'

l. 15. *Devorare potuisset*, 'could have devoured, *supposing it had had them*;' the further condition causing the use of the subjunctive, instead of the more usual indicative. See *Madv.* § 348, Obs. 1.

*Aedes et hortos*, sc. '*devoravit*.' '*Horti*,' in the plural, means 'pleasure-grounds;' esp. 'a villa with its grounds.' Cp. c. 6, 15, and Off. 3. 14, 58 '*Ad cenam hominem in hortos invitavit*.'

l. 21. *Quamvis nihil sapias*, 'however void of sense you are,' cp. c. 17, 43; c. 4, 8.

l. 22. *In vestibulo*, 'in the courtyard,' an empty space before the door, not a part of the building, as appears from *pro Caec.* 12, 35 '*Si te . . . armati non modo limine tectoque aedium tuarum, sed primo aditu vestibuloque prohibuerint*.' Cp. *Plaut. Most.* 3. 2, 133 '*Viden vestibulum ante aedes hoc, et ambulacrum cuius modi?*'

*Rostra*, in all likelihood trophies of Pompey's victories over the pirates, 66 B.C. *Spolia* is probably a gloss. The reading of the Vatican MS. is '*rostran spolia*.' For the custom of decorating the entrance with such trophies, compare *Virg. Aen.* 7. 183

## NOTES

‘Multaque praeterea sacris in postibus arma,  
Captivi pendent currus, curvaeque secures,  
Et cristae capitum, et portarum ingentia claustra,  
Spiculaque, clipeique, ereptaue rostra carinis.’

l. 26. **Mente consistere**, ‘to be at ease in your mind.’

l. 27. **Violentus**; so Halm, from the Vatican and two other MSS. Al. ‘vinolentus,’ which has plausibility, both from the character of Antony, and the combinations ‘vinolentum furorem,’ Fam. 12. 25, 4; and ‘furiosam vinolentiam,’ c. 39, 101.

l. 28. **Species**, ‘the phantom:’ cp. Ov. M. 11. 677 ‘Voce sua, specieque viri turbata soporem Excutit.’

P. 48. l. 3. **Pro conolavibus**. Some MSS. have ‘pro tricliniis,’ but the Vatican reading, ‘pro conclavibus popinae triclinis,’ seems to show that the latter word is a gloss. ‘Conclave’ is any chamber ‘quod clave claudi potest,’ here ‘a dining room.’

l. 4. **Illam suam**. Halm thinks that ‘suam,’ which is the reading of the Vatican MS., but supplied by a later hand, may be a corrupt substitution for ‘mimam.’ ‘He has formally divorced his actress-wife,’ ‘alteram uxorem’ as Cicero calls Cytheris, Att. 7. 10, 5. Restoration of the dowry (Plaut. Stich. 2.1, 50 ‘Uxorin’ sit reddenda dos divortio;’ cp. Trinum. 2. 1, 43

‘Tuas res tibi habe,  
Amor! mihi amicus  
Ne fuas umquam;’

and Mart. 10. 41, 1

‘Mense novo Iani veterem, Procleia, maritum  
Deseris, atque iubes res sibi habere suas’),

and expulsion from the house (Plaut. Mil. Gl. 4. 6, 62 ‘Quin tua causa exegit virum a se,’) seem to have been regular parts of a divorce from a marriage by ‘coemptio.’ With respect to reclaiming the household keys, the symbol of domestic government, the only other evidence we have is a passage from the Epistles of S. Ambrose (6, 3), quoted by Abrami: ‘Mulier offensa claveis remisit, domum revertit.’ Cicero’s application of these terms to Cytheris is of course mere sarcasm.

l. 8. **Hoc est dicere**, the only attributes connoted by the word ‘Antonius’ being those of shamelessness and depravity.

l. 12. **Avus**. M. Antonius, the orator, whose younger son C. Antonius Hybrida was Consul with Cicero, 63 B.C.

l. 13. **Nisi si**, ‘unless it be the case that;’ the excepted case being the hypothesis put forward in the whole clause. ‘Nisi si’ is most commonly thus used with indefinite pronouns and adverbs: cp. Livy 6.

## THE SECOND PHILIPPIC ORATION

26 'Hic plebis nostrae habitus fuit, eritque semper, nisi si quando a vobis, proque vobis, arma acceperimus.'

l. 14. **Earum partium propria**, 'passing over all that does not bear upon the policy whereby you harassed the state, I return to your own special work.'

c. 29. *After his cruelty in the civil war, he might have been expected to follow Caesar into Spain: but they had lately quarrelled, when Caesar, somewhat unreasonably, made his adherent pay for the property he had bought. This brought him into difficulties; he had little left to sell, and even what he had was claimed by those on whose inheritances he had seized. On this he tried to murder Caesar, just before his setting out for Spain.*

l. 18. **Defuisti**. The real reason why Antony did not join Caesar in the African campaign probably was the coolness which arose between them in consequence of Caesar requiring him to pay the money which he bid for Pompey's house: though below Cicero represents this as the result ('Itaque . . appellatus es'). For the charge of cowardice there is no foundation, and Cicero himself refutes it by recording that he fought in the post of honour in the front ranks ('antesignanus') at Pharsalus.

l. 20. **L. Domitium**. See on c. 11, 27.

l. 27. **Quo numero fuisti?** 'of what account were you?' So 3. 6, 16 'Bambalio, homo nullo numero.'

l. 28. **Quaestor**, see on c. 20, 50; **magister equitum**, on c. 25, 62; **belli princeps**, on c. 22, 55.

l. 30. **Filius**. We learn from Dion Cassius (44. 35) that Antony was placed among the heirs in remainder ('secundi heredes'), by the will of Caesar, but nowhere of anything like his adoption by the dictator.

**Appellatus es**, 'you were summoned for the money:' cp. de Leg. Agr.

2. 36, 100 'Nulli populo Romano pro me maiores mei sponponderunt, mihi creditum est: a me petere quod debeo, me ipsum appellare debetis.'

P. 49. l. 3. **Causam**; see on c. 22, 53.

**Ego leges perniciosas rogavi**. These words are wanting in the Vatican MS., but are found in the others, and are quoted by the grammarian Nonius (about A. D. 200). Their reference is very doubtful, as among Antony's actions we hear of no laws which he passed at this period, with the exception of that for the reversal of certain judicial sentences (see c. 23, 56). It shows Cicero's power of sarcasm that he makes Antony urge as services to Caesar exclusively the wrongs he did the state.

l. 8. **Ius postulabas**, 'your demands were only fair,' 'postulo,' according to Donatus, being strictly 'to demand what is one's right.' He says, on Ter. Andr. 2. 5, 11 'Petimus precario; poscimus imperiose; postulamus iure.' See on 1. 11, 27. The fairness of any claims, Cicero

## NOTES

declares, is the last thing to be taken into consideration; Caesar was the more powerful, and that decided the matter.

l. 9. **Exoussis**. So the Vatican, and most other MSS. Two have 'exclusis,' which Madvig adopts (Opusc. i. p. 207). The use, however, of 'excussis' ('having shaken himself free from your words') probably has reference to 'respondisti *plane ferociter*' above; and it is borne out by Tibullus, 2. 6, 12

'Magna loquor, sed magnifice mihi magna locuto  
Excutiunt clausae fortia verba fores.'

l. 10. **Tabula**, 'catalogue of the sale;' 'tabulae auctionariae,' Cat. 2. 8, 18; cp. pro Caec. 6, 16 'Adest ad tabulam, licetur Aebutius.'

l. 11. **Prolata est**. This is Madvig's interpretation (Opusc. i. c.) of the Vatican reading 'prolatus.' He urges the necessity of the verb being expressed in such a sentence, and is followed by Halm.

l. 13. **Partem Miseni**. See on c. 19, 48.

l. 14. **Adspectus**, though more commonly subjective, is elsewhere used objectively, of the appearance of the object gazed upon. Cp. Cat. 4. 6, 11 'Versatur mihi ante oculos adspectus Cethegi;' and de Nat. Deor. 2. 63, 158 'Pomorum iucundus adspectus.' 'Conspectus,' on the other hand, seems always to be subjective, of the act of looking. See Madvig on Cic. Fin. 5. 18, 48.

l. 16. **Sordidata mancipia**, 'a few slaves in mean apparel;' 'mancipia' being 'chattels,' 'quae iure mancipi possidentur,' and especially living chattels, or slaves.

l. 18. **Heredes L. Rubrii**. See c. 16, 40 The injured heirs probably took the opportunity of Antony's disgrace to beg for Caesar's interference. Some of their property, we may suppose, was added by Antony to the sale.

l. 23. **Proficiscitur in Hispaniam**. About the end of 46 B.C., to crush the resistance of Cn. and Sext. Pompeius.

l. 25. **Budem**. The wand with which gladiators who had served their time were presented by the praetor, in token that they had earned their pension. Cp. Hor. Epp. 1. 1, 2 'Spectatum satis, et donatum iam rude quaeris;' Juv. 7. 171 'Ergo sibi dabit ipse rudem;' and Mart. 3. 36, 10 'Ut nondum credas me meruisse rudem.' Some MSS. have 'rudem accipisti,' but the verb is wanting in the Vatican MS. See on c. 19, 48; and for the term **gladiator** as applied to Antony, cp. 7. 6, 17.

l. 26. **In suis partibus**, 'in following out his own policy; that is, in looking after his own interests.'

cc. 30, 31. *Thither Antony, after much delay, proposed to follow him, but only got as far as Narbo, leaving Dolabella to fight his battles for him,*

## THE SECOND PHILIPPIC ORATION

*even against the sons of Pompey, who were seeking to regain from him their lost inheritance. From Narbo he returned, by night, in most unworthy guise, alarming all the city, that he might surprise his wife, and save his sureties from an execution on their property.*

l. 31. *Ter depugnavit Caesar.* See on c. 15, 37.

P. 50. l. 1. *Nollem*, 'I would he had been absent.'

l. 2. *A primo*, 'from the outset:' cp. Att. 9. 6, 5 'Tuas nunc epistolas a primo lego.'

l. 3. *Quid es?* As we say, 'you are neither one thing nor the other:' neither loyal nor consistent. Cp. de Har. Resp. 20, 42 'Hic vero quid est? quid valet?'

If 'tum,' which is only to be found in the Vatican MS., is the genuine reading, it must be taken separately from 'primum,' which is 'in the first place,' as opposed to 'praeterea.'

l. 4. *Fuerit, &c.*, 'grant that in this you were but abandoning *your party's* cause, the further object of their resistance touched yourself more nearly.'

l. 6. *In quae*, referring to masculine and feminine antecedents. Cp. Livy 44. 24 'Natura inimica sunt libera civitas et rex.'

l. 8. *Tamen* is resumptive, after the parenthesis introducing an apology for the word 'aequissimum.'

l. 10. *Narbone*. Narbo, the capital of Gallia Narbonensis, now Narbonne, at the mouth of the Aude, in the department of that name (in the province of Languedoc), was the furthest point that Antony reached in his journey to join Caesar.

*Convomeres*. Cp. c. 41, 104 'Ab hora tertia bibebatur, ludebatur, vomebatur;' and above c. 25, 63.

l. 12. *Narbone reditus*, 'return from Narbo.' In a letter to Atticus (9. 5, 1) we find a series of combinations of verbal nouns with the several cases denoting different relations of place: 'Sunt ista quidem difficillima, iter ad superum, navigatio infero, discessus Arpinum, mansio Formiis.' Cp. above c. 19, 48 'Iter Alexandream.'

*Cur revertissem*. See on 1. 3, 7, foll.

l. 17. *Calceis*, 'with my boots on,' i. e. fully dressed. Cp. pro Cael. 26, 62 'Calceati et vestiti.'

*Toga*. Juvenal mentions the relief from the necessity of wearing the toga as one of the pleasures of a country life: 11. 203

'Nostra bibat vernum contracta cuticula solem  
Effugiatque togam.'

Cp. id. 3. 171

'Pars magna Italiae est, si verum admittimus, in qua  
Nemo togam sumit, nisi mortuus;'



## NOTES

and Martial (10. 47, 5) enumerates among the things that make life happy, 'Lis numquam, toga rara, mens quieta.'

**Galliois.** From Gellius (13. 21) we learn that 'gallicae' were a kind of sandals, like the Roman 'soleae,' and the Greek *κρηνίδες*, covering only the sole of the feet. There was an ancient law at Rome, 'Neive quis in poplico luci praetextam, neive soleas habeto' (Marini, Atti degli Arvali, p. 569); and Cicero brings a reproach against Piso (c. 6. 13) 'Nescio quo e gurgustio te prodire, capite involuto, *soleatum*.' Cp. Verr. Act. 2. 5. 33, 86.

**Lacerna** (cp. Hor. S. 2. 7, 55 'Odoratum caput obscurante lacerna'), was a large riding cloak, fastened by a brooch, and used in Cicero's time (apparently not before) for travelling. Suetonius (Aug. 40) confirms the inference from this passage, that it was considered a mark of effeminate luxury to wear it in the city: 'Negotium aedilibus dedit (Augustus) ne quem posthac paterentur in foro Circove, nisi positus lacernis, togatum consistere.'

1. 18. **Ne tu.** See on c. 2, 3.

1. 23. **Rogares.** Abrami takes this change of words as though Cicero referred to Antony's obtaining the consulship as a gift from Caesar, not by a legitimate election. As, however, 'rogatio' is a regular word for a constitutional canvass, the explanation of Graevius seems better, that Antony, according to Cicero, begged the consulship as a favour from the people, instead of claiming it as the reward of his services. He compares pro Planc. 10, 25 'Neque enim sic rogabam, ut petere viderer, quia familiaris esset meus.'

1. 24. **A qua,** 'whose votes we used to ask, while votes were freely given.' Cp. Att. 1. 1, 2 'Fortasse, quoniam videtur in suffragiis multum posse Gallia, . . . excurreremus mense Septembri (in the law vacation) legati ad Pisonem.'

1. 26. **Levitatem**, not, as in later writers, 'inconstancy,' but 'trifling,' as it is explained by Gellius 7. 11 'Veterum hominum qui proprie atque integre locuti sunt, *leves* dixerunt, quos vulgo nunc *viles* et nullo honore dignos dicimus, et *levitatem* appellaverunt proinde quasi *vilitatem*.'

1. 27. **Ad Saxa rubra**, on the Cremera, between Rome and Veil.

1. 28. **Vesperam.** So Halm from the Vatican MS. Other MSS. and Gellius (who quotes this passage, 7. 11) 'vesperum,' a form which occurs de Fin. 3. 2, 8.

1. 29. **Cisio**, 'in a gig.' 'Cisia' were two-wheeled vehicles, especially used for rapid travelling: cp. pro Rosc. Amer. 7, 19 'Decem horis nocturnis sex et quinquaginta milia passuum cisiis pervolavit.'

**Capite obvoluto.** Cp. in Pis. 6, 13, quoted above on § 76.

1. 30. **A Maroo**, the praenomen only being given in his own house, among his own servants.

## THE SECOND PHILLIPIC ORATION

l. 31. **Ad eam.** Some MSS. add 'deducitur,' but the omission of the verb suits better the dramatic character of the scene.

P. 51. l. 1. **Illim,** 'from that quarter.' Halm maintains this form also in *pro Rab. Post.* 12, 35; *de Har. Resp.* 20, 42; instead of 'illinc,' which is formed from it by the addition of the demonstrative particle 'ce.'

l. 5. **Catamitum.** The inappropriateness of this reproach here led Heusinger to conjecture that this word is a corruption for the name of a well-known character in some play, who reappeared when he was supposed to be dead.

l. 8. **Causam amoris,** 'the plea of love to urge.'

l. 9. **Praedes tuos.** Caesar having apparently given orders to the praefecti urbis, of whom L. Plancus was one, that, if Antony did not pay the price of Pompey's house within the time appointed, a distress should be levied, and that, as was usual, not on the goods of Antony himself, but on those of his sureties. 'Praedes,' properly the sureties themselves, is here used for their goods. *Cp. Verr. Act. 2. 1. 54, 142* 'Praedibus praediisque vendendis.'

**Tuos.** So Halm from the Vatican reading 'tus,' and from other MSS. Al. 'suos,' which agrees better with the MS. reading 'habuit,' for 'habuisti.'

l. 10. **Productus in contionem,** in order that the news which occasioned the mission of a special messenger might be made publicly known. When Antony declared that he had merely returned 'on urgent private affairs,' ('res tua' having moreover a special reference to 'love affairs,') the very people made jokes at his expense.

c. 32. *When Caesar was returning home, Antony went some way to meet him, and not only regained his favour,—to that his villainy was sufficient passport,—but obtained from him the consulship. In this Dolabella was cheated, first by Caesar grasping for himself what he had promised Dolabella, and secondly, by the conduct of Antony. Abject enough in all his demeanour towards his master, he had the face to declare beforehand that he, as Consul, would usurp the augur's duty, and pronounce the auspices faulty, whatever their real character might be.*

l. 14. **Isti, redisti.** So c. 35, 89: the omission of the copula marking more strongly the restlessness of the proceeding.

l. 15. **Strenuum,** 'active,' especially in travelling. *Cp. Att. 15. 6, 2* 'Noli me tam strenuum putare, ut ad nonas recurram.' Antony's reputation for bravery, Cicero says, was lost when he stopped short at Narbo; he sought to regain favour by his energy.

## NOTES

1. 16. **Habebat**, &c., 'this was exactly Caesar's way.' Cp. Pliny Ep. 1. 12, 7 'Habebat enim hoc moris;' and Hor. S. 1. 3, 3

'Sardus habebat

Ille Tigellius hoc.'

1. 21. **Impulsus, inductus, elusus**. The two latter words are explained by what follows; 'impulsus' probably means, excited with the hope of being Consul; cp. ad Brut. 1. 10, 3 'Caesarem impulerunt in spem certissimam consulatus;' Suet. Ner. 35 'In spem imperii impellere.'

1. 23. **Receptum** adds to 'promissum' the further idea of 'guaranteeing:' cp. Att. 13. 1, 2 'De aestate polliceris vel potius recipis.'

1. 25. **Kalendae Ianuariae**, when the Consuls entered on their office, 44 B. C.

1. 26. **In istum**. Against Antony, as the instrument of Caesar, whom he dared not attack directly for his treachery.

1. 29. **Proficisceretur**. On the expedition which, beginning with the subjugation of the Parthians, was intended to extend over Hyrcania, and the parts about the Caspian Sea and the Caucasus, and passing through Scythia, to work its way back to Italy through Germany, completing thus the circle of his conquest. Plut. Caes. 58.

**Iussurum**. Cp. § 79 'iussus es,' the word being intentionally chosen to mark the despotic nature of the act, as Cicero himself points out in the words that follow.

1. 31. **Sed**. See on 1. 11, 27.

1. 33. **Impedire, vel vitiare**, 'could prevent their being held, or, if they were, could make them null and void,' neither of which he had any right to do as augur. The several steps in the ceremony of taking the auspices were as follows:—First the Consul or other presiding magistrate ordered the inspection to be made. This order the augurs carried out, and made their report ('nuntiatio'), which the Consul then considered; and if he thought the omens unfavourable, he declared the business to be postponed ('obnuntiatio'). Hence the augurs' office was purely ministerial, as they could neither initiate the proceedings, nor decide on the result; though doubtless there were many cases in which the 'obnuntiatio' necessarily followed on their report. It is not clear to which part of the proceedings the term 'spectio' applies, though probably to the estimation of the auspices by the Consul, previous to his 'obnuntiatio.' A wholly different rite is referred to in the words 'de caelo servare,' the process there consisting in looking for omens in the heavens. This was only in the power of the presiding magistrate, and as the mere determination on his part 'to observe the sky' sufficed, whether omens were observed or not, it was possible to know beforehand

## THE SECOND PHILIPPIC ORATION

that the business would be thus postponed. Probably it was the immense power thus conveyed to one man in determining elections that led to the prohibition of this means of stopping them. Cp. de Dom. 15, 39 'Negant (augures) fas esse agi cum populo, cum de caelo servatum sit.'

P. 52. l. 4. *Nos enim*, 'we augurs,' see on c. 2, 3.

l. 9. *Aut id, &c.*, or make them void, by breaking them off in the middle. See c. 32, 82.

l. 11. *Nisi qui, &c.* It is true that, as Abrami urges, the man who had determined 'de caelo servare' could not tell what bad omen he would see, and so Cicero's argument is informally expressed; but his meaning is clear, that by that determination alone could a man resolve beforehand that he would bring augury to bear in stopping the proceedings, since it was the only kind of divination in which, as we have seen above, it made no practical difference what was the result of his observations.

l. 12. *Per leges*. He apparently refers to a 'Lex Clodia,' passed by P. Clodius in his tribuneship, 58 B.C., and repealing the 'Lex Aelia et Fufia.' This latter law (or laws, for it is doubtful whether there was one or two, see Orelli, *Onomast.* 3, p. 130,) secured to the magistrates the right of stopping the 'comitia' if the omens were unfavourable, and also reserved to the tribunes their privilege of 'intercessio.' Cicero elsewhere denounces its repeal as removing one main bulwark of the constitution. (In *Vatin.* 9, 23; *pro Sest.* 15, 33.)

l. 17. *Apparitor*, a public servant of one of the minor magistrates, standing in the same relation to them as the lictors to the Consuls.

l. 18. *In aversam lecticam*, 'into the back of the litter.' He would respectfully follow his colleague's litter, and from time to time reach forward his head to the back of the litter as it was carried from him. The reading 'adversam,' which is found in several MSS., would represent him as bold enough to stop the litter when he met it in the street.

c. 33. *This monstrous rôle he carried out. After the election was concluded, he declared that it should not take place; and then again, when it so suited him, he acted as though it had been regular. On the consequences of his conduct Cicero would not utter an opinion, lest he should anticipate the formal judgment of the augurs, but at least it served to show the fellow's impudence.*

l. 19. *Ecce Dolabellæ, &c.* The voting for the Consulship always took place in the *Comitia Centuriata*, in which however the system of voting was at this time complicated by a combination of the tribal divisions with the centuries, as established by Servius Tullius. The

## NOTES

system of classes determined by property seems to have been retained, but within the first class at any rate there was a subdivision according to tribes, the first class in each tribe being represented by one century of seniors and one of juniors. This appears, among other places, from a passage in Cic. de Rep. (3. 22, 39), from which we learn that whereas the whole number of centuries in the Comitia was 193, of these 89 were made up of the centuries of knights and the 'sex suffragia' (see on 1. 8, 20), the first class, and the odd century of the 'fabri' and 'tignarii,' who always voted with the first class. It will be seen that this account gives 70 centuries to the first class itself, and leaves only 104 for the other four classes. Of these it is probable, though there is no certain evidence on the point, that 70 belonged also to the second class, leaving only 34 for the remaining three classes, so that the poorer citizens, though they had the privilege, had very little of the power of the franchise. This account so far agrees with the present passage, as to show how it was that the voting was practically over when the first and second class had voted. First came the determination by lot which of the 70 centuries of the first class should vote first, *sortitio praerogativae* sc. *centuriae*. This decided, its vote was taken. Then the remaining centuries of the first class, including the century of smiths, were summoned to vote. Then in accordance with the usual custom, came the 'suffragia,' the centuries of knights being perhaps so called in popular language, or 'equitum' may have dropped out before the following 'tum.' This, as we have seen, would give 89 votes; so that if they were unanimous, as they seem to have been on the present occasion, only 8 votes from the second class were required to give an absolute majority, and the election was practically over when Antony adjourned it.

l. 24. *O. Laelium*: cp. Nat. Deor. 3. 2, 5 'Habeo C. Laelium augurem eundemque sapientem, quem potius audiam de religione in illa oratione nobili quam quemquam principem Stoicorum.'

*Allo die*. This was the regular formula for declaring the 'Comitia' to be adjourned; cp. de Legg. 2. 12, 31 'Quid gravius quam rem susceptam dirimi, si unus angur "alio die" dixerit.'

l. 26. *De caelo servasse*. See on § 81.

l. 31. *Obnuntiasti*. See on § 80.

l. 32. *Convellere*, 'to nullify'; cp. pro Caec. 18, 51 'Quae iudicia aut stipulationes aut pacti et conventi formula non infirmari ac convelli potest, si ad verba rem deflectere velimus.'

l. 33. *Deferantur*, 'the validity of which must at some future time be referred to the college of augurs for their decision.'

P. 53. l. 5. *Ea quae sit*, 'show us what meaning they can possibly bear that shall be consistent with your present recognition of Dolabella as consul.'

## THE SECOND PHILIPPIC ORATION

c. 34. *The worst was at the Lupercalia, when Antony not only so far forgot the dignity of the consulship as to run about the streets half naked, but tried to make himself and the Roman people openly the slaves of Caesar, by offering him a crown: and when Caesar had the grace to reject it, instead of letting the matter drop, he openly proclaimed, and caused it to be recorded in the public annals, that he had tried to establish at Rome such a tyranny as in olden times had caused the death or exile of all who aimed at it.*

1. 7. *Unam pulcherrimam*, 'the very fairest action:' cp. Virg. Aen.

2. 426 'Cadit et Rhipheus, instissimus unus Qui fuit.'

1. 8. *Ad Lupercalia*. On the 15th of February. Plutarch (Caes. 61) describes the licence that prevailed during this festival, τῶν εὐγενῶν νεανίσκων καὶ ἀρχόντων πολλοὶ διαθέουσιν ἀνὰ τὴν πόλιν γυμνοὶ σκύτεσι λασίοις τοὺς ἐμποδῶν ἐπὶ παιδιᾷ καὶ γέλωτι παίοντες. In his life of Antony, c. 12, he tells us that Antony took part in this; and in both places he gives a full account of his offering the crown to Caesar.

1. 10. *In porticu Minucia*, in the region of the Circus Flaminius, a little south-west of the circus itself, and adjoining the theatre of Balbus. It was built by L. Minucius Rufus, in commemoration of his victories in Thrace in 110 B.C. As assemblies of the people were often held there, the misconduct of Antony here alluded to is probably the same that is described in c. 25, 63.

1. 13. *Ubi campus Leontinus apparet*, 'what we have to show for the land at Leontini.' See c. 17, 43 note.

1. 14. *Amictus toga purpurea*, &c. ἐπὶ δίφρου χρυσοῦ θριαμβικῶ κόσμῳ κεκοσμημένος, Plut. Caes. 61. Suetonius tells us that the Senate decreed to Caesar the right of wearing a crown of laurel, a privilege which he especially valued, as a means of concealing his incipient baldness. Suet. Caes. 45; cp. *ib.* 76.

1. 15. *Ita . . . ut*, 'your being Lupercus was subject to the condition of your remembering that you were Consul;' 'you were bound, Lupercus as you were, to remember the obligations of your consulship.' Cp. Off. 1. 25, 88 'Ita probanda est mansuetudo atque clementia, ut adhibeatur republicae causa severitas.'

1. 19. *Diadema*. διάδημα στεφάνῳ δάφνης περιπελεγμένον, Plut. Caes. 61. The crime was intensified by the fact that it sprung from no momentary impulse, but had been carefully planned and rehearsed ('meditatum') at home, as was proved by his bringing the crown with him.

*Imponebas*, &c., 'again and again you tried to place it on his brow, amid the hooting of the people, and so often he refused it amid their applause.' Cp. 3. 5, 12.

1. 21. *Auctor regni*. See c. 22, 53 note.

## NOTES

l. 25. **Peteres.** Abrami takes this as equivalent to 'petere debebas,' but granting that the imperfect and pluperfect subjunctive may sometimes express what *ought to have been done* (see Madv. § 351 b. Obs. 4), it seems better here to take it, with Halm, 'you might ask, if you would, for yourself.' Cp. Verr. Act. 2. 5. 66, 168 'Etiamne id magnum fuit, Panormum litteras mittere? Adservasses hominem, . . . aliquid de summo supplicio remitteres.'

l. 28. **Nudus**, cp. 3. 5, 12. The customary dress of the Luperci at their festival being only an apron of goatskin (cp. Ov. Fast. 5. 101 'Semicaper coleris cinctus', Faune, Lupercis,' *ib.* 2. 283 foll.), the reproach to Antony consists not in his being thus half naked, but in his coming forward in such a guise to harangue the people as Consul.

l. 30. **Stimulis fodiamus.** An ox-goad was commonly used to punish offending slaves: cp. Plaut. Curc. 1. 2, 43 'Etiam mihi quoque stimulo fodere lubet te.'

l. 31. **Hæc oratio**, 'this speech of mine.'

l. 33. **Quid indignius quam.** Cicero himself says, Att. 16. 11, 2, that he thinks this would be better changed: 'Illud etiam malo, "indignissimum est hunc vivere," quam, "quid indignius." The original reading is however found in the Vatican MS.

**P. 54. l. 2. In fastis.** In the 'fasti annales,' the public records of the chief events in the year. Cp. Hor. Od. 4. 13, 14

'Nec clari lapides (referunt) tempora, quæ semel

Notis condita fastis

Incluit volucris dies.'

**Ad Lupercalia**, 'under the heading of the Lupercalia,' 'at its date.'

l. 7. **De die** evidently means 'extravagantly,' and perhaps is to be explained by Hor. Od. 1. 1, 20 'Nec partem solido demere de die Spernit:' the extravagance consisting in abstracting from business hours some extra time for feasting. Cp. Id. Epp. 1. 14, 34 'Media de luce;' Livy 23. 8 'Coepertur epulari de die.' So Catull. 47, 5

'Vos convivia lauta sumptuose

De die facitis.'

Halm takes it of living on what the day brings forth.

**In diem**, 'only for the day,' without thought for the morrow: cp. 5. 9, 25 'Qui in horam viverent;' de Orat. 2. 40, 169 'Si barbarorum est in diem vivere.'

l. 10. **Sp. Cassius, Sp. Maelius.** See c. 11, 26 notes. From the omission of the second 'Spurius' in the Vatican MS., some editors have written here 'Spurii Cassius, Maelius,' as if the 'praenomen' could be used once for the two names. Madvig (Opusc. 1. p. 70) points out the

## THE SECOND PHILIPPIC ORATION

barbarism of this, and suggests the reading in the text, from a comparison of c. 44, 114.

cc. 35, 36. *The death of Caesar had prevented Antony from giving an explanation about the auspices. It also caused him, under the influence of terror, to make more show of patriotic feeling than Cicero could possibly believe would last. It was true that he stirred up the riot which took place at Caesar's funeral; but then he passed those excellent decrees, forbidding the recall of exiles, or the granting of immunities, and abolishing for ever the office of dictator. Yet, even at the time, he was violating these decrees; and not content with squandering the public funds, he was selling pardons and immunities by wholesale at his home.*

l. 13. *Fuit acturus.* As Caesar was intending to start on his Parthian expedition on the 19th of March, it was necessary that the validity of Dolabella's election, as Consul in his place, should be determined before his departure; and it seems that on the very day of his death he was going to bring the matter before the senate.

l. 15. *Emmentis auspicis.* Cp. c. 33, 83; 3. 4, 9. Fictitious however though they were, yet being formally declared, these auspices could not be ignored till they had been as formally annulled; hence 'parere necesse erat.'

l. 16. *Putares.* For this use of the subjunctive see c. 4, 7 note.

l. 17. *Sustulit*, 'rendered unavailable for public business.' Cp. de Dom. 17. 45 'Si qua res illum diem aut auspicis aut excusatione sustulit, tota causa iudiciumque sublatum sit.'

l. 18. *Tuum de auspicis iudicium.* Since nothing more was heard of any objections to the validity of Dolabella's election.

l. 19. *Quod . . . praevertendum est*, 'which claims precedence of the other matters.' 'Praeverto' (rarely 'praevertō,' as in Tac. Ann. 4. 32) is commonly used in the sense of 'turning first to,' though seldom, as here, with an accusative case after it. Cp., however, Livy 8. 13 'Coacti novi consules omnibus eam rem praeverti.'

l. 20. *Quae tua fuga!* We learn from Plutarch (Ant. 14) that Antony, on hearing of Caesar's assassination, hid himself in the disguise of a slave.

l. 22. *Si sanus esses*, 'if you would but entertain sound views about the state:' cp. c. 21, 51 'Ipsi C. Caesari, si sana mente esset, consulere velletis.'

l. 29. *Irent redirent.* See c. 31, 78 note.

l. 32. *Post diem tertium*, 'two days after,' on the 17th of March, according to the Roman inclusive mode of reckoning: cp. de Div. 1. 25, 52 'Est apud Platonem Socrates . . . dicens Critoni sibi post tertium diem esse moriendum:' and Tac. Ann. 1. 62 'Post sextum cladis annum.'

*Veni in aedem Telluris.* See i. 1, 1 note.



## NOTES

l. 33. *Qui tibi dies ille!* 'what a day of glory was that for you!' as being marked by his zeal for the real interests of the state. See l. 1, 2. For the expression cp. '*Qui tu vir!*' just below.

P. 55. l. 2. *Invideris*, 'you have grudged yourself the fame you had achieved,' 'have interfered with your own interests.'

l. 4. *Per puerum*. See l. 1, 2 note.

l. 5. *M. Bambalio*. That Bambalio was the nickname of M. Fulvius, the father of Fulvia, not of the father of Fadia, Antony's first wife, as some have thought, is proved both by the praenomen, Fadius' name being Quintus, c. 2, 3; and by 3. 6, 16, where he explains the meaning of the name.

l. 6. *Diuturnus*. Cp. Off. 2. 7, 23 '*Malus est custos diuturnitatis metus*.' His meaning is, that where fear is the only monitor to duty, the removal of the fear will cause the immediate neglect of the duty.

l. 9. *Si illud funus fuit*. Cp. l. 2, 5 '*Illam insepultam sepulturam*;' and note.

l. 12. *Semustilatus*, 'scorched.' The taunt is not only unworthy of Cicero, but also untrue, as Caesar's body was consumed to ashes: cp. Att. 14. 10, 1 '*Ille etiam in foro combustus*.' Ferrarius compares pro Mil. 13, 33 '*Tu P. Clodii cruentum cadaver . . . infelicissimis lignis semustilatum, nocturnis canibus dilaniandum reliquisti*.'

L. Bellieni. Perhaps the same man whom Caelius mentions (Cic. Fam. 8. 15, 2) as '*verna Demetrii*,' Demetrius being a favourite freed man of Antony's. The burning of his house, and the murder, by mistake, of Helvius Cinna, appear to have been the only serious deeds of mischief done by the mob after Caesar's funeral.

l. 15. *Idem tamen*, &c. For the following acts of Antony, see l. 1, 3 notes.

l. 22. *Omne nomen*. So Halm, with Muretus, from the Vatican reading '*omen nomen*,' instead of the common reading '*omnem propter proximum dictatorem tolleres metum*.' It seems however probable that in the Vatican reading '*omen*' is superfluous, brought in from '*nomen*' following, as in the next line in the same MS. '*res*' is written twice. Madvig points out that '*omne nomen tollere*' would not be good Latin for '*funditus nomen tollere*.'

l. 27. *Populis universis*. In c. 38, 97 he specifies Crete. Cp. also 3. 12, 30 '*Vendiderit immunitates? civitates liberaverit? provincias universas ex imperii populi Romani iure sustulerit?*' and l. 10, 24 note.

l. 32. *Domesticiis nundinis*. See on c. 14, 35.

c. 37. *The most absurd thing was a decree in favour of Deiotarus, professedly proceeding from Caesar, who was to the last his bitterest enemy; really a piece of jobbery on the part of Antony, who hoped to get*

## THE SECOND PHILIPPIC ORATION

*ten million sesterces for granting to Deiotarus the territory of which he had already taken possession, without waiting for his aid.*

l. 33. *Sestertium milliens*, sc. 'sestertium.' See introduction to the first oration; c. 14, 35 note; and i. 7, 17 note. Two MSS. supply 'sestertium.' As in such expressions 'sestertium' is always treated as a singular noun (whence the singular relative 'quod'), so that here it would be the nominative case, 'funestae pecuniae' is not in apposition with it, but rather depends on 'tabulis:' cp. 5. 6, 15 'Direptio eius pecuniae, cuius ratio in aede Opis confecta est.' See also on § 95.

P. 56. l. 2. *A tributis*. The 'tributum,' or war tax, levied on all real property, had been discontinued since the time of the Macedonian war, in 147 B. C., in consequence of the influx of revenue from the provinces. It became necessary to reimpose it in the year following this speech.

l. 3. *Quadringentiens sestertium*. Forty millions of sesterces, or nearly 360,000*l.* The enormous scale of the incomes and debts of the leading Romans of this period is well illustrated by M. Boissier, in his work *Sur la Vie privée des Romains*.

*Idibus . . . Kalendas*. The usual times for settling accounts between debtor and creditor. Cp. Hor. S. i. 3, 87 'Tristes Kalendae:' id. Epod. 2, 69

'Omnem redegit Idibus pecuniam,  
Quaerit Kalendis ponere.'

l. 6. *Deirotaro*. Deiotarus, tetrarch of Galatia, was invested by the Romans with the title of king in gratitude for his services in the war with Mithridates. Having aided Pompey in the civil war, he was deprived of his dominions by Caesar, but resumed them on hearing of the dictator's death, and induced Antony to confirm his title by a bribe of ten millions of sesterces, or nearly 90,000*l.*

l. 10. *Massiliensibus*. Cp. pro Font. i. 3 'Urbs Massilia fortissimorum fidelissimorumque sociorum, qui Gallicorum bellorum pericula a populo Romano copiis armisque propulsarunt.' Hence when Caesar reduced it, in 48 B. C., in consequence of its adherence to Pompey, Cicero tells us that the Roman citizens mourned over its humiliation as their own. See 8. 6, 17.

l. 12. *Igitur*. In consequence of the rare use by Cicero of 'igitur' at the beginning of a clause, various emendations, such as 'is igitur,' 'sed igitur,' 'figitur,' &c., have been suggested. Madvig (Opusc. i. p. 206) defends the simple 'igitur,' comparing c. 16, 41, and urging that Cicero's meaning is obvious enough, that having shown that Caesar was Deiotarus' bitterest foe, he concludes ironically, from Antony's decree, that they must have been reconciled after Caesar's death. See also Zumpt, § 357.

l. 13. *Aequi boni*. See on i. 1, 1.

## NOTES

1. 14. *Compellarat hospitem praesens*, 'Caesar had sent for him when staying in his house;' cp. in *Senatu* 13, 32 'Nominatim alii compellabantur, alii citabantur, alii relegabantur.' Caesar passed through Galatia in 47 B.C., returning from his campaign in Pontus against Pharnaces.

1. 15. *Impetrarat*. So Halm, from the Vatican MS.; Orelli, from another MS., 'imperarat.'

*Unum . . collocarat*. Mithridates of Pergamus, a natural son of Mithridates the Great, on whom at the same time Caesar conferred the title of king of the Bosphorus.

1. 16. *Armeniam*. The little Armenia, which Caesar probably gave to Ariobarzanes III, king of Cappadocia.

1. 18. *Mira verborum complexio*, 'a strange combination of words;' viz. the indiscriminate use of 'aequum' and 'non iniquum' in the same decree. Cicero again finds fault with Antony's Latinity, 3. 9, 22; and 13. 19, 43.

1. 20. *Adfui*. The last cause that Cicero pleaded was that of Deiotarus, when he was accused by his grandson Castor of designs on Caesar's life. The case was heard before Caesar, 45 B.C., on which occasion Cicero delivered his extant speech, *pro Rege Deiotaro*, but the dictator postponed the decision of the case till he should have made personal inquiries on the spot.

1. 21. *Syngrapha* was the special term for a contract which did not necessarily involve the receipt of a valuable consideration by the person who paid the money. Hence it would be appropriate to the present case, when the benefit which Antony proposed to confer on Deiotarus was at once illegal and beyond his power. See Asconius on *Verr. Act.* 2. 1. 36, 91. For the story cp. *Att.* 14. 12, 1 'Quid? Deiotari nostri causa non similis? Dignus ille quidem omni regno, sed non per Fulviam;' and see c. 44, 113; 36, 92 notes.

*Sestertii centiens*. In such expressions it would seem that the contracted genitive plural of 'sestertius' is treated as a singular neuter noun = 1000 sesterces (see on 5. 3, 8), and that its case is determined by the construction required for the expression of the whole sum. Hence in § 93 'quadringentiens sestertium' is 'a sestertium reckoned 400 times,' or, as this mode of reckoning always implied an addition of a hundred-fold, 40,000,000 sesterces. So here 'sestertii' depends, not on 'centiens,' but on 'syngrapha,' a 'contract for 10,000,000 sesterces.' So in the ablative, *pro Font.* 3, 4 'Testis non invenitur in ducentiens et triciens sestertio;' Pliny N. H. 8. 48, 74 'Quae Neroni principi quadragiens sestertio nuper steteret.'

1. 25. *Meditere censeo*, 'I recommend you to consider very carefully;' cp. *Verr. Act.* 2. 5. 68, 174 'Magno opere censeo desistas.'

## THE SECOND PHILIPPIC ORATION

1. 26. **Sua sponte.** So that Antony's contract, even if otherwise not fraudulent, fell to the ground, as being based upon a promise to give Deiotarus what was already in his actual possession.

1. 30. **Iure consultus.** So Halm, from the Vatican reading 'iureis,' which he conceives to be a confusion of the right and wrong readings. In 9. 5, 10 Cicero uses the form 'iuris consultus,' but there, as in pro Mur. 13, 28, and de Orat. 1. 55, 235 the participial force of the word, '*experienced in jurisprudence*,' is strongly dwelt on; and where the term is simply used for 'a lawyer,' 'iure consultus' seems to be the ordinary form. Yet Horace, A. P. 369, has 'consultus iuris,' evidently meaning no more than 'a lawyer.'

**Iste.** Supposed by Manutius to be Sext. Clodius, the tool of P. Clodius, whose recall from exile Antony procured. See 1. 1, 3 note.

1. 33. **Suum sibi venderes.** The subjunctive mood and the reflexive pronoun are used for the same reason, because the clause expresses the state of Deiotarus' mind. 'He entered on possession of his rights, without waiting to know that you had sold him what was his already.'

**P. 57. l. 1. Autorem odimus.** Halm compares 13. 1, 2 'Quid ego de proximo (sc. Caesare) dicam, cuius acta defendimus, autorem ipsum iure caesum fatemur?'

**cc. 38, 39.** *To tell of all the forgeries of Antony would take too long. Decrees were issued under Caesar's name without waiting for the meeting of the committee which the senate had appointed to examine the dictator's papers; Caesar was represented as foreseeing all the changes which his death would cause in his arrangements for the provinces; Crete was henceforth to be lost to Rome; enough exiles were restored to render it injustice not to bring back all; his uncle, L. Antonius, was neglected, insulted, and betrayed; and to crown all, he brought a false and cowardly charge of faithlessness against his wife, that uncle's daughter, that he might make room for her successor.*

1. 4. **Institutores.** So Halm, from Pantagathus, and Madvig from his own independent conjecture. He urges (Opusc. 1. p. 173) that the MS. reading 'imitatores' is obviously false, not only because no one would have dared to forge the documents except Antony, but even if they had, and further had found purchasers for their forgeries, that would have brought no gain to Antony, whereas Cicero directly states that the circumstance which he relates was the source of enormous profit to him. 'Institores' are 'hawkers,' as in Ov. A. Am. 1. 421

'Institor ad dominam veniet discinctus emacem,  
Expediet merces teque sedente suas.'

**Libellos, 'programmes:'** cp. Tac. Dial. de Or. 9 'Subsellia conducit et libellos dispergit.'

## NOTES

l. 6. **Expendantur**, 'are weighed,' as is customary with large sums of money, which would take too long a time to count.

l. 9. **Post M. Brutum pro consule**, 'after the proconsulship of M. Brutus.' Cicero argues that Antony here betrays the falseness of the decrees attributed to Caesar, by making one of them refer to Brutus' proconsulship in Crete, though his only connexion with that province arose out of Antony's alteration of Caesar's arrangements, after Caesar's death.

l. 10. **Constringendus**, 'put in confinement:' cp. in Pis. 20, 48 'Si familiam tuam dimisisses, amici te constringendum putarent.'

l. 14. **Nemo ullius**, &c., there has been nothing which Antony would not sell, if he could only find a purchaser.

l. 16. **Fixisti**, as being one of Caesar's laws.

l. 17. **Eorum reditus inquinatos**, the slur thrown upon the more respectable exiles, by being coupled in their restoration with such reprobates.

l. 22. **Patrui**. See c. 23, 56 note.

l. 24. **Risus et querellas**. Men laughed at the idea of a man who had been exiled for extortion in his province being a candidate for such a magistracy as the censorship; they grieved at the unnatural conduct of Antony, in exposing his uncle to such contempt. That C. Antonius had been recalled from exile is clear from § 99. The real reason for not carrying through the election of censors probably was the people's obvious disapproval of the candidate whom Antony proposed.

l. 25. **Sinistrum fulmen**. It was at the Comitia only that this was an unfavourable sign: see de Div. 2. 18, 43 'Comitiorum solum vitium est fulmen, quod idem omnibus rebus optimum auspiciū habemus, si sinistrum fuit.'

l. 26. **Tua . . . tuorum**. Cp. Fam. 2. 4, 1 'Si quid esset, quod eos scire aut nostra aut ipsorum interesset;' and for different views as to the case of 'tua,' see Zumpt § 449 note, Madvig § 295, Donaldson § 152 c.

l. 27. **In septemviratu**. The commission for dividing lands in Campania and the Leontine territory among the veterans. The acts of this commission were afterwards annulled on the ground that its appointment had been procured by intimidation.

l. 28. **Cui metuisti**. So Madvig (Opusc. 1, p. 171) from the Vatican reading 'cū.' The other MSS. read 'quem,' but the direct object of Antony's fear was not Nucula or Lento, but the danger of disobliging whichever of these worthies Cicero here refers to.

l. 31. **Debebas**. See Madv. § 348 e.

**Sororem**. His first cousin, Antonia, whom he divorced on the pretext of an intrigue with Dolabella, in order to marry Fulvia, the other 'match' ('conditio') referred to here.

## THE SECOND PHILIPPIC ORATION

P. 58. l. 5. *In Dolabellam*. This, at least, is a mere rhetorical licence. Dolabella was notoriously one of the most profligate men of his time.

l. 7. *Tam spurce, tam impie*, 'with such want of decency and good feeling.'

l. 8. *Quae... cognitio* ? 'what was the nature of your investigation?' The senate had appointed a committee ('consilium') to investigate Caesar's papers with the two Consuls on the 1st of June; but Antony submitted the papers to the cognizance of no one but himself; and when the appointed day arrived, he had surrounded himself with such a force as to bear down all cavil or opposition.

l. 15. *Quas Kalendas*, 'what was the aspect of the Kalends you awaited?'

cc. 39, 40. *In the spring he made a progress through Campania, which he tried to divide among a party of actors and actresses: just as he had given Leontini to his doctor and his tutor, who alike had failed in doing any good with him: he founded a new colony at Casilinum, in spite of Cicero's remonstrances, on the site of one which then existed; and then, to crown his sacrilege with robbery, he seized on M. Varro's villa at Casinum, under the pretence that he had purchased it from Caesar, who had really even ordered him to give it up.*

l. 18. *Etiam Capuam*. Capua had been made a Roman colony by Caesar, who in 59 B.C. settled 20,000 Roman citizens in the 'ager Campanus.' It was therefore illegal (see c. 40, 102) to found a new colony there, and Antony's proceedings would nominally be limited to the reassignment of lots which had reverted to the state by the death or relinquishment of their original holders. He would doubtless in some cases oust existing occupiers, so as to give some ground for the sweeping charge which Cicero brings against him. (See Merivale, 3. p. 61.)

l. 19. *Paene non abieris*. The Capuans seem to have ejected the colonists whom Antony tried to force upon them both by force of law and by force of arms.

l. 20. *Utinam conere*, 'I wish you would try to carry out your threats.'

l. 23. *Illa nostra*, 'ours are yet to be told.'

l. 24. *De vectigalibus eximebatur*, 'was struck out of the list of "agri vectigales."' This was the natural result of the land being taken out of the hands of the subject population, who paid 'decumae' to the Roman treasury, and divided among colonists, who held it in absolute ownership, subject to no payment of any sort.

l. 25. *Tamen*, 'notwithstanding the goodness of the object.'

l. 26. *Hunc*. For this redundant use of the demonstrative pronoun, after a long relative clause, see Madv. § 489 a.

l. 29. *Quoniam* introduces the reason why he brings in the subject

## NOTES

of Leontini in this connexion. 'And yet the association is natural, since, &c.'

**Arationes.** This word is especially applied to the Roman state lands, farmed on the principle of paying tithes to the treasury: cp. Verr. Act. 2. 3. 50, 119 'Arationes et agros vectigales vastasse atque exinanisse.' Among them the lands of Campania and Leontini were pre-eminent in fertility: cp. 8. 8, 26 'Campanus ager et Leontinus, quae duo maiores nostri annonae perfugia ducebant.'

1. 30. **Grandiferae.** Orelli, following one MS. reads 'grandi fenore,' to avoid a word which seems not to occur again in classical Latin; but 'grandiferae' is not only the reading of the Vatican and other MSS., but is stated by the satirist Marcianus Capella (5. § 511) to have been used by Cicero, while it certainly suits better in combination with 'fructuosae.'

1. 31. **Quid, si.** So the Vatican MS. The others read 'quasi,' but there is more force in the reading of the text, 'He got 3,000 ingera for failing; what would have been his fee, had he succeeded?'

1. 33. **Oasilinum,** where Caesar had planted another colony of veterans, was on the Volturnus, only three miles west of Capua, and on the site of the modern town of that name.

**P. 59. l. 2. Tu quidem,** 'your question, it is true, referred to Capua.'

1. 8. **Ut vexillum tolleres,** 'going so far as to display your standard,' using all the formalities customary in taking possession of a military colony.

1. 11. **M. Varronis.** This was M. Terentius Varro, 'vir Romanorum eruditissimus,' as Quintilian (10. 1, 95) terms him. He himself describes the aviary in this villa at Casinum, de Re Rust. 3. 5, 9. He belonged to the Pompeian party.

1. 13. **L. Rubrii . . . L. Tursellii.** See c. 16, 40 and 41. Cicero appears originally to have written here, 'Eodem iure quo Scipionis praedia,' and to have altered it on the suggestion of Atticus, perhaps on the ground that Antony had not acquired Scipio's villa in this way. See Att. 16. 11, 2 and Mr. Watson's note.

1. 16. **Quibus debuisti, sc.** for the property of Pompey, which he had bought when it was sold by auction. See c. 26, 64.

**Quibus tu te liberavisti.** This, by a play on the word 'tabulae,' refers to the forged 'acta Caesaris,' through which Antony had replenished his ruined fortunes.

1. 20. **Ipsam enim expectare.** Caesar did not return to Rome till September, and then unexpectedly, in consequence of the disturbances resulting from the quarrels of the tribunes, P. Dolabella and L. Trebellius, so that Cicero's accusation of unnecessary haste is hardly fair. It is however only a rhetorical introduction to the real burden of the charge,

## THE SECOND PHILIPPIC ORATION

consisting in the fact that, so far from sanctioning the sale of Varro's property, Caesar had actually commanded restitution to be made.

l. 21. *Nullius autem salus, &c.* And therefore the negative evidence, that no one had heard of it, went far to prove that no such spoliation had taken place.

l. 24. *Remove gladios.* See on c. 18, 46.

l. 25. *Aliam causam esse, &c., i.e.* in consenting to ratify the acts of Caesar, we do not sanction every act of your rapacity.

l. 27. *Procurator*, an agent, with full powers to act for his absent employer: cp. *pro Caec.* 20, 31 'Is qui legitime procurator dicitur, omnium rerum eius, qui in Italia non sit absitve rei publicae causa, quasi quidam paene dominus, hoc est, alieni iuris vicarius.'

c. 41. *In that villa, formerly the seat of learned study, he indulged his usual profligacy, neglecting all the ordinary courtesies expected from a Roman Consul towards his neighbours in the country; and on his journey back to Rome he treated those who came to greet him with the same disdain. Some, who had adopted Cassius and the Bruti as their patrons, he took upon himself to chide in the most abusive language.*

l. 29. *Ab hora tertia.* From about 8.30 a.m.; the usual time for feasts to begin being the ninth hour (cp. *Fam.* 9, 26, 1 'Accubueram hora nona;'; and *Mart.* 4, 8, 6 'Imperat exstructos frangere nona toros'), or in winter the tenth, to balance the variation of the time. (See Becker's *Gallus*, p. 456, Eng. Trans.)

l. 30. *Quam dispari domino.* A quotation from some tragedy, given more fully in *Off.* 1, 139 'O domus antiqua, heu quam dispari dominare domino.' The ablative here is probably merely retained from the familiar quotation, without any consideration of its possible dependence on 'misera.'

P. 60. l. 1. *Iura populi Romani, &c.* Distinct reference is here made, as Halm points out, to the treatises of Varro de *Iure Civili*, in fifteen books; de *Vita Pop. Rom.* in four books; *Annales*, in three books; *Antiquitates*, in forty-one books; de *Forma Philosophiae*; and his nine books *Disciplinarum*.

l. 2. *Ratio, &c.,* 'the theory or method of all philosophy and learning.'

l. 3. *Inquillino, 'tenant.'* So Catiline says, 'sibi patricio homini perditā republica opus esse, cum eam servaret M. Tullius *inquillinus* civis urbis Romae' (*Sall. Cat.* 31, 7), with reference to Cicero being a native of Arpinum.

l. 7. *Iure id quidem,* 'so far you did well, not to let provincials see the tarnished glory of the Roman magistracy.'

l. 12. *Sed tamen,* 'yet they had the excuse of living on his road.'



## NOTES

The Via Latina passed through Aquinum, seven miles from Casinum, whereas it left Anagnia on an eminence slightly to the right.

l. 13. *Tamquam si esset*, 'as though he had not forfeited the dignity.'

l. 14. *Sed tum nimis*, 'all testimony at the time was too unanimous to be discredited.' So Halm in his large edition, following two MSS., for the unintelligible reading of the Vatican MS. '*sed cum uinus*.'

l. 15. *Praesertim cum*, 'even though.' See on c. 24, 60.

*Duos Anagninos*. Cp. Att. 16. 11, 3. '*Anagnini sunt Mustela rafiápxns et Laco, qui plurimum bibit*.' It would seem that Cicero had originally omitted the names of these two men, and inserted them in consequence of a criticism from Atticus.

l. 20. *Patronos adoptassent*. This was not an uncommon complement for the provincial towns to pay to their benefactors among the Roman citizens. Cp. in Pis. 11, 25 '*Me inaurata statua donarant; me patronum unum adsciverant*.'

l. 22. *Non modo*, 'to say nothing of being their client.' See *Madv.* § 461 b, Obs. 3.

c. 42. *Once more in Rome, he made his colleague lay aside his patriotic zeal. And for himself, he outdid all the tyranny of former tyrants; he took possession of the city by force; he prevented the senate from assembling by his violence; and treated laws and wills alike with contempt, destroying the safeguards of the constitution, and robbing the people of the legacies which Caesar had bequeathed to them.*

l. 24. *Bustum*. See I. 2, 5 note.

l. 26. *Concidisti*, 'you collapsed:' cp. 5. 9, 23 '*Quo ille nuntio audito, . . . repente concidit*.'

*Metum*. So in I. 12, 29 he repudiates the notion of Dolabella being actuated by corrupt motives. See note.

l. 27. *De caelo detraxisti*. Cp. Att. 14. 18, 1 '*Saeptius me iam agitas, quod rem gestam Dolabellae nimis in caelum videar efferre*;' *ib.* 6. 2, 9 '*Salaminii nos in caelum decretis suis sustulerunt*.'

l. 31. *Memineramus . . . videramus*. Cicero was about 20 years old when Cinna was in power (87-84 B.C.), but it was during the dictatorship of Sulla (82-79 B.C.) that he first came forward into public life: cp. 5. 6, 17 '*Cinnam meminimus, vidi Sullam, modo Caesarem*.'

l. 33. *Neo ita multi*, 'and not so very many:' not by way of direct comparison with those of Antony, but absolutely, to show that Caesar had a certain moderation in his lawlessness.

P. 61. l. 1. *Barbaria*, 'Asiatic despotism' (Halm).

l. 2. *Lectionas*. Cp. 5. 6, 18 '*Lecticae collocabantur, non quo ille scuta occultata esse vellet, sed ne familiares, si scuta ipsi ferrent, laborarent*.'

## THE SECOND PHILIPPIC ORATION

l. 5. *At iste, &c.* The connexion of the clauses is not very clear; 'qui . . . egeret' is explanatory; 'statimque . . . effecit' answers to 'neque desideravit quemquam:' cp. Cat. 2. 13, 28 'Perficiam . . . ut neque bonus quisquam intereat paucorumque poena vos omnes salvi esse possitis;' and 'et . . . laetatus est' is parenthetical. 'Yet Antony, standing in no need of a senate, showed no dismay at anybody's absence, being indeed rather rejoiced at our departure, and immediately carried out his marvellous atrocities.' Halm reads '*sed . . . laetatus est,*' but on no authority, and the intervening 'et' perhaps accounts for the unusual combination of 'neque . . . que.' See *Madv.* § 458 c.

l. 10. *Numerum annorum.* See 1. 8, 19 note, and 5. 3, 7.

l. 14. *Sine promulgatione sustulit,* 'he abolished without ever publishing the "abrogatio."' Cicero complains of the same irregularity in the opposite direction, 1. 10, 25 'illae enim (leges) sine ulla promulgatione latae sunt ante quam scriptae.'

*Alias . . . promulgavit.* This seems to mean, 'to abolish other laws, he published bills to a contrary effect;' as in the case of the 'iudicium,' when Caesar had reduced the 'decuriae' to two, and Antony proposed a law reconstituting a third. The required sense however is hard to extract from the text, unless we suppose some such words as 'novas leges' to have dropped out.

l. 16. *Obtentum est,* 'has always been maintained, even in the interests of the lowest citizens.' Cp. *Tusc.* 5. 41, 118 'lex, quae in Graecorum conviviis obtinetur.' 'Civibus' is a 'dativus commodi.'

l. 17. *Cum hortis.* These were on the Etruscan side of the Tiber (cp. *Hor. S. 1.* 9, 18 'Trans Tiberim longe cubat is, prope Caesaris hortos'), below the city, about a mile distant from the Porta Portuensis.

c. 43. *And even in his love for Caesar he was not consistent. He was Caesar's flamen, the minister of the divine honours lately voted to him. Now was the time for the celebration of his festival, yet Antony was not preparing for the task. To account for this neglect far clearer eloquence was needed than his grandfather's, who however never clothed his thoughts in so thin a disguise as Antony had worn at the Lupercalia.*

l. 21. *Pulvinar, &c.,* 'a couch to support his image at the "lectisternium," an image to adorn his temple, a temple with a pediment, a special priest to do him service.' Cp. *Flor.* 4. 2 'Non ingratis civibus, omnes unum in principem congesti honores: circa templa imagines; in theatro distincta radiis corona; suggestus in curia; fastigium in domo; mensis in caelo.'

*Simulacrum* is generally, like 'signum,' the statue of a god, but not universally: see *Verr. Act.* 2. 2. 65, 159 'Forsitan vix convenire

## NOTES

videretur, quem ipsum hominem cuperent (Rhodii) evertere, eius (sc. Mithridatis) effigiem simulacrumque servare.'

l. 22. *Ut Iovi, &c.* The Flamines of these three gods were always patricians, and were called 'flamines maiores.' Hence the bathos of the descent, from Jupiter to Caesar, from the flamen Dialis to Antony. Antony had sought and obtained this office of flamen during Caesar's life, but had not been consecrated, and after Caesar's death had shrunk from it.

l. 26. *Mortui.* See on l. 6, 13.

l. 27. *In Circo.* The 'Ludi Romani in Circo' appear to have been a continuation, after two days' interval, of the 'Ludi Magni:' these latter lasting from the 4th to the 12th of September, the former generally from the 15th to the 18th, but this year, in honour of Caesar, was added the 19th, on which day Cicero represents himself as speaking.

l. 31. *Supplicationes, &c.,* 'were you so inconsistent, that, while permitting the profanation of the supplications, by allowing one in honour of a dead man, you respected the "lectisternium" too much to allow a mortal to encroach upon it?' The clause 'supplicationes . . . passus es,' though grammatically parallel to 'pulvinaria . . . noluisti,' is really subordinate. This arrangement, called by the grammarians 'parataxis,' is common in Greek. See Dissen on Dem. Cor. p. 281, *ἡ ἀσχαρὴν ἐστίν, ὡς ἄνδρες Ἀθηναῖοι, εἰ ἐγὼ μὲν τὰ ἔργα ὑπέμεινα, ὑμεῖς δὲ μηδὲ τοὺς λόγους ἀνέχεσθε;* and cp. Cic. Tusc. 5. 32, 90 'An Scythes Anacharsis potuit pro nihilo pecuniam ducere, nostrates philosophi facere non potuerunt?'

P. 62. l. 6. *Apertiore in dicendo,* 'you showed less reserve.' Cicero plays on the double meaning of 'apertus,' referring to Antony's naked harangue at the Lupercalia (see c. 34, 86), and to his openness of speech. Cp. pro Mur. 25, 51 'Ille, ut semper fuit, apertissimus, non se purgavit, sed indicavit atque induit.'

l. 8. *Hiscere,* 'to open your mouth at all.' Cp. Liv. 6. 16 'Nec adversus dictatoriam vim aut tribuni plebis aut ipsa plebs ad tollere oculos aut hiscere audebant.'

c. 44. *Even while Cicero was speaking, Antony was acting unconstitutionally in blockading the senate with a mercenary force. At the best, it was mistaken policy, since love, not terror, was the best protection for a Roman magistrate; and if he used a tyrant's arms, Romans would never forget, and never shrink from following the glorious examples of those who, in the spirit of their ancestors, asserted with the sword the sacred cause of liberty.*

l. 13. *Cur armatorum, &c.* See on c. 18, 46.

l. 16. *Ityraeos.* See on c. 8, 19.

l. 19. *Sed nullum, &c.* Cp. l. 14, 33; and Off. 2. 7, 25 'Nec vero

## THE SECOND PHILIPPIC ORATION

ulla vis imperii tanta est, quae premente metu possit esse diuturna ;' Pliny Pan. 49, 3 ' Frustra se terrore succinxerit, qui septus caritate non fuerit : armis enim arma irritantur.'

l. 21. **Salvis nobis**, 'before we are utterly destroyed.'

l. 24. **Minime avara coniunx**, 'most liberal of wives.' She had sacrificed two husbands to the Roman people already—P. Clodius and C. Curio;—the third and last instalment of her debt was overdue. 'Pensio' is the technical word for instalments to be paid at regular intervals, and is especially applied to the restitution of the dowry of a divorced wife by her husband, which he was required to make in three annual payments.

**Sine contumelia**. See on c. 12, 30.

l. 26. **Ad quos**, sc. Brutus and Cassius, and the other conspirators.

l. 28. **Ipsa respublica**. Cp. Thuc. 7. 77, 7 *ἀνδρες γὰρ πόλις καὶ οὐ τεῖχος οὐδὲ νῆες ἀνδρῶν κεναί*.

l. 29. **Nondum recuperavit**, having merely exchanged the yoke of Caesar for that of Antony.

l. 30. **Adolescentes**. Brutus and Cassius were both upwards of 40 years old, Brutus having been born in 85 B. C., and Cassius having been quaestor, and therefore at least 32, in 53 B. C. See on c. 21, 52.

l. 31. **Quam volent illi cedant**, 'let them retire as far as they will,' 'however far they shall retire.' Cp. de Div. 1. 26, 56 'Quam vellet cunctaretur, tamen eodem sibi leto, quo ipse interisset, esse pereundum.' This transitional usage, in which the verb, though still conjugated, has yet nearly the same force as the conjunction 'quamvis,' illustrates both the original meaning of that conjunction, 'in whatever degree,' 'however much,' and also the reason of its ordinary construction with the subjunctive. Similarly we find 'licebit' with nearly the force of 'licet' in its conjunctive use, in Hor. Epod. 15, 19 'Sis pecore et multa dives tellure licebit,' 'you may be rich, for aught I care;' and Ov. Trist. 5. 14, 3 'Detrahat auctori multum fortuna licebit.'

l. 33. **Inter pacem**, &c. Cp. Livy 10. 17 'Petisse pacem (Samnites) a populo Romano, cum bellum tolerare non possent: rebellasse, quod pax servientibus gravior, quam liberis bellum, esset.'

P. 63. l. 7. **Sp. Cassius, Sp. Maelius**. See on c. 11, 26.

**M. Manlius**. See on l. 13, 32.

l. 8. **Primum**. So Halm, following the Vatican MS., for 'primi.' He compares 9. 6, 13 'Statua . . . qualis L. Sullae primum statuta est;' and Cat. 3. 6, 15 'Quod mihi primum . . . togato contigit.'

l. 13. **Etsi enim satis**, &c. Cp. pro Mil. 35, 97 'Addit haec . . . fortes et sapientes viros non tam praemia sequi solere recte factorum, quam ipsa recte facta . . . sed tamen ex omnibus praemiis virtutis, si esset habenda ratio praemiorum, amplissimum esse praemium gloriam.'

## NOTES

cc. 45, 46. *Finally, Cicero adjures him to return to better counsels, as the safest policy. Caesar was in every way a nobler man than Antony, his friends were personally devoted to him; yet he fell by the hands of those very friends, because he placed himself before the laws. Antony should take warning by his fate; his armed adherents would not long be faithful to him; the example of tyrannicide was fresh among the citizens; and Cicero himself would rather die to free the state from slavery than live when life had lost the sweetness which is only found in liberty.*

l. 16. *Igitur, as with your present counsels you cannot long be safe.*

*Dictaturam sustulisti. See l. 2, 4 note.*

l. 18. *Cum hac immani nundinatione.* So Halm from the unintelligible reading of the Vatican MS., 'cum hac immanum latione.' Cp. c. 14, 35. Kayser adopts a conjecture of Jeep's: 'Cum hac immani mutatione.' The other MSS. have 'Cum nūmatione.'

l. 31. *Quosdam.* Notably C. Trebonius and L. Tillius Cimber; see c. 11, 27. M. Brutus and C. Cassius were bound to Caesar by the same obligation as Cicero to Antony, that he had spared their lives.

l. 33. *Ingenium, ratio, 'genius and method.'*

*Memoria.* Abrami compares pro Deiot. 15, 42 'Memoriam tuam implorat, qua vales plurimum.'

*Litterae.* Besides his histories, Caesar was famous as an orator. See Cic. Brut. 72, 252; Quint. 10. 1, 114 'C. Caesar si foro tantum vacasset, non alius ex nostris contra Ciceronem nominaretur;' Tac. Ann. 13. 3 'Caesar summis oratoribus aemulus;' and he also wrote works on the Latin language (de Analogia), on the movements of the stars, and on the auspices.

P. 64. l. 4. *Muneribus, sc. gladiatoris.* Especially a very splendid show on the occasion of his daughter's death; Suet. Jul. 26; cp. *ib.* 39.

*Monumentis.* The chief public buildings of Caesar were the Forum Iulium, to the north of the Forum Romanum, enclosing a temple of Venus Genetrix (Pliny N. H. 35. 12, 45); the Basilica Iulia (completed by Augustus), whose area, paved with precious marbles, has of late years been uncovered, on the south side of the Forum Romanum; and the Circus Maximus, which he extended to the dimensions of three stadia in length, and one in breadth, and completed with great magnificence (*ib.* 36. 15, 102).

*Congiaris.* The 'congius' being a liquid measure (holding about three quarts), 'congiaria' were strictly largesses of wine or oil, but the word was afterwards applied to presents of money: cp. Suet. Tib. 20 'Populo congiarium trecentos nummos viritum dedit.' Though generally used of presents to the people (id. Ner. 7 'Populo congiarium, militi donativum proposuit'), yet Cicero applies it to a largess offered by

## THE SECOND PHILIPPIC ORATION

Antony to the legions from Macedonia (Att. 16. 8, 2 'Congiarium ab Antonio accipere noluerunt').

l. 10. *Inusta*, 'whose brand he has indelibly impressed upon the state.' The term appears to combine the two notions of compulsory infliction, and indelible impression. So Cat. 1. 6, 13 'Quae nota domesticae turpitudinis non inusta vitae tuae est?'

l. 12. *A quibus caveret*, 'against whom it should be on its guard.'

l. 18. *Respice*, &c. The Vatican reading is 'Respice quaeso ali quibus,' &c., with a small lacuna after 'ali,' too small, apparently, to leave room for the words in brackets, which are found in the other MSS.

l. 19. *Mecum, uti voles*, sc. 'be reconciled to me ('in gratiam redibis') or not as you will.' Abrami compares Livy 8. 35 'Mecum, ut voles, reverteris in gratiam.' The use of the future, where we less accurately use the present, is to be noticed, cp. c. 44, 113 'quam volent illi cedant.'

l. 24. *Repraesentari*, 'be *presently* secured.' Cp. Fam. 5. 16, 6 'Neque *expectare* temporis medicinam, quam *repraesentare* ratione possimus.'

l. 26. *Abhinc annos viginti*. 'Abhinc' is used both with the accusative and ablative, according to Hand (Tursell. 1. 64), with no difference of meaning; but the double use in Cic. pro Rosc. Com. 13, 37 'abhinc annis xv.,' in the oratio obliqua, and in the next line 'repromittis abhinc triennium Roscio,' in the oratio recta, seems to favour the distinction drawn by Mr. Mayor, that with the accusative it means 'before *this* time,' with the ablative 'before *that* time.' Cp. Verr. Act. 2. 2. 52, 130 'Herodotus . . . offendit eum mensem qui consequitur mensem comitalem, comitiis iam abhinc diebus triginta factis.'

l. 30. *Quas adeptus sum*. &c., 'after the honours which I have attained, and the exploits which I have achieved.' The words in italics Halm thinks of very doubtful genuineness, both from their being added in the Vatican MS. by a later hand, and from the internal evidence of the singular expression 'res adeptus sum,' and the unclassical ring of 'duo modo haec opto.'

l. 33. *Cuique . . . quisque*. Cp., for the double 'quisque,' 3. 10, 24 'Ut, quae cuique apta esset, ea cuique obveniret.'

## NOTES

### THE THIRD PHILIPPIC ORATION

o. 1. *Cicero urges on the senate that they should take instant action, instead of needlessly waiting for the 1st of January; a dangerous delay, when so unscrupulous an enemy was already actively engaged against the state.*

P. 68. l. 1. *Serius omnino, &c.* In 5. 11, 30 Cicero says that he began to press for the meeting of the senate 'ut primum post discessum latronis vel potius desperatam fugam libere haberi potuit.' Antony, however, had left the city on the 28th of November, and Cicero did not return to it till the 9th of December. The senate was summoned by the tribunes of the commons, who entered on office on the 10th, for the 20th of the same month, on which day Cicero delivered this oration.

l. 7. *In provinciam D. Brutū, sc. Cisalpine Gaul.* See Introduction.

l. 13. *Si nihil.* So Halm, from the Vatican reading, 'nihil.' Vulg. 'nisi.' The sentiment seems to be borrowed from Dem. Phil. 1. p. 50, 24 τὸν γὰρ τοῦ πράττειν χρόνον εἰς τὸ παρασκευάζεσθαι ἀναλίσκομεν, οἱ δὲ τῶν πραγμάτων οὐ μένουσι καιροὶ τὴν ἡμετέραν βραδυτῆτα καὶ εἰρωνείαν.

l. 14. *Sacrificiis* is Halm's emendation for the Vatican reading, 'sacrificii sic consiliis.' The other MSS. have 'sacrificii sic consilii.'

l. 17. *Fugit.* Cp. 5. 11, 30, quoted above on § 1.

l. 20. *Consules designatos.* Aulus Hirtius and C. Vibius Pansa, who were to enter office on the 1st of January 43 B.C.

oo. 2, 3. *C. Caesar, on his own responsibility, and at his own expense, had saved the state, by gaining over the legions at Brundisium, which Antony had hoped to have as instruments of his cruelty, that he might overwhelm the citizens of Rome, as he had murdered the centurions at Brundisium. To C. Caesar therefore, and the soldiers who had shown their patriotism by deserting Antony, thanks, honours, and the confirmation of their deeds were due from the senate.*

P. 69. l. 5. *Quo enim usque.* For the division of the adverb, cp. Mart. 2. 64, 9 'Eia age, rumpe moras, quo te sperabimus usque?'

l. 6. *Privatis consiliis*, by the irregular proceedings of Octavianus, which he goes on to describe, and the unauthorized resistance of Dec. Brutus (see c. 4, 8); for both of which thanks are proposed by Cicero in the formal vote which closes this oration.

l. 7. *Adolescens.* Octavianus was at this time eighteen years of age.

l. 11. *Ne optantibus quidem.* The Vatican MS. reads 'nec optantibus quidem;' but Madvig (on Cic. Fin. Excursus 3. p. 822 foll.) shows

### THE THIRD PHILIPPIC ORATION

that the expression 'ne . . . quidem' in writers of this age never absorbs into itself the copulative conjunction.

l. 13. **Patrimonium . . . effudit.** Octavianus expended, or rather *invested*, 'collocavit,' his private means in giving the veterans 500 denarii apiece. Cp. Att. 16. 8, 1 'Veteranos, quique Casilini et Calatiae sunt, perduxit ad suam sententiam. Nec mirum: quingenos denarios dat.'

l. 19. **Si M. Antonius, &c.** Cp. Fam. 10. 28, 1/2 'Certum habeto, nisi ille' (sc. puer Caesar) 'veteranos celeriter conscripsisset legionesque duae de exercitu Antonii ad eius se auctoritatem contulissent, atque is oppositus esset terror Antonio, nihil Antonium sceleris nihil crudelitatis praeteritum fuisse.'

l. 23. **Fortissimos viros.** 'Martiae legionis centuriones' 13. 8, 18. The massacre however was not confined to the centurions, unless Cicero in c. 4, 10 of this oration exaggerates the number ('Brundisii ad trecentos fortissimos viros civesque optimos trucidavit'), as there were only 60 centurions to a legion. Cp. also 5. 8, 22.

l. 25. **Bonis omnibus.** So the Vatican MS. Halm, following an early conjecture, reads 'nobis,' as agreeing better with the context. The other MSS. have 'bonis hominibus.'

l. 28. **Privato consilio,** 'on his own responsibility.'

l. 29. **Caesar.** So henceforward Cicero designates Octavianus.

P. 70. l. 3. **Ut rem publicam, &c.,** 'that he may assume the defence of the state, not merely as an office voluntarily taken on himself, but as a charge entrusted to him by the senate.'

l. 12. **Consedit Albæ,** at Alba Longa, on the east shore of the Alban Lake, and only fourteen miles from Rome. It was the news of this occupation of Alba that had induced Antony hurriedly to leave the city (see on c. 1, 1). When he found that he could not shake the resolution of the Martian legion, he retired to Tibur, and thence proceeded towards Cisalpine Gaul.

l. 14. **Fortium . . . amicorum.** This is the reading of the Vatican MS., defended (though not adopted) by Wernsdorf, who shows that Cicero's meaning probably is 'what city that contains either brave men or friendly citizens could have been found either more convenient or more to be depended on?' Bravery and good feeling towards Rome were necessary conditions in the citizens of the place which they should occupy;—of the cities which exhibited these the veterans might choose the most convenient. Halm adopts the reading of the Junta edition (1515), which is slightly altered from the other MSS., 'aut fortiorum virorum aut amiciorum.' This however has evidently arisen from not distinguishing the independence of the two pairs of 'aut . . . aut.'

l. 16. **Civi.** So the Vatican MS. here, and 5. 19, 52, and the other



## NOTES

MSS. in c. 15, 39. Priscian, 7. 13, 68, brings several passages (e.g. *pro Sest. 12, 12* 'quod ausus esset pro civi, pro bene merito civi') to prove that this form of the ablative is used by Cicero.

1. 17. *Persecuta est*, 'attached itself to the army under C. Caesar's command.'

1. 18. *Ea . . . haec*. For this redundant use of 'haec,' to recall emphatically to mind the subject which had been separated from its verb by an intervening relative clause, cp. 7. 5, 15 '*cogitatis eum, qui Mutinam, coloniam populi Romani firmissimam, oppugnarit . . . hunc in eum ordinem recipi*;' and contrariwise de Orat. 2, 28, 125 '*haec ipsa, quae nunc ad me delegare vis, ea semper in te eximia fuerunt*.' See Madv. 9 a.

c. 4. *More recently Decimus Brutus, following the example of his ancestor, who drove out a king for merely being proud, had published an edict, maintaining the liberty and authority of the state, menaced now by Antony, who in wickedness, arbitrary self-assumption, and contempt of all religion, in meanness, cruelty, and disloyalty, went beyond the worst that any man had ventured to assert of Tarquin.*

1. 32. *Edictum D. Bruti*. Cicero tells Decimus Brutus himself (Fam. 11. 6, 2) that the sight of this edict was what induced him to come into the senate on the day when this oration was delivered: '*Nefas esse duxi aut ita haberi senatum, ut de tuis divinis in rempublicam meritis sileretur—quod factum esset, nisi ego venissem—aut, etiam si quid de te honorifice diceretur, me non adessem*.'

P. 71. l. 1. *In potestate*. So Halm, following the Vatican MS. Orelli, from the other MSS., reads '*in potestatem*,' a construction which is found after 'esse' and 'habere' in a few legal and political expressions: cp. Div. in Q. Caec. 20, 66 '*quae in amicitiam populi Romani dicionemque essent*.' See Madv., § 230, Obs. 2.

1. 3. *Imitatorem maiorum*. See 1. 6, 13 note.

*Neque enim Tarquinio, &c.*, 'nor indeed was the desire of our ancestors to gain liberty on the expulsion of Tarquinius so great as should be our desire to retain it by throwing off the yoke of Antony.'

1. 8. *Non crudelis*. Yet cp. Livy 1. 49 '*Metu regnum tutandum esset: quem ut pluribus incuteret . . . occidere, in exilium agere, bonis multare poterat non suspectos modo aut invisos, sed unde nihil aliud quam praedam sperare posset*.'

1. 12. *Sceleratum atque impium regnare*, 'to play the part of a king both impious and wicked.'

1. 15. *Barbari armati*. See 2. 8, 19 note.

1. 18. *Collega una ferente*, 'proposing them in conjunction with Dolabella, whose election he had nullified.' See on 2. 33, 82.

1. 19. *Tam insignite impudens*, 'so egregiously devoid of shame.'

### THE THIRD PHILIPPIC ORATION

l. 21. *Immunitatem*. See on l. 1, 3.

l. 23. *Nihil humile*, &c. Of the value of such commendation from the mouth of Cicero we may judge from a comparison of l. 13, 33, where he uses exactly the same expressions of Antony: '*nihil umquam in te sordidum, nihil humile cognovi*.'

l. 24. *Inter quasilla*. '*Domesticis nundinis*,' 2. 36, 92; '*in gynaeccio*,' *ib.* 37, 95. '*Quasillum*' (whence the contracted form '*quālum*') is especially used of women's spinning baskets; cp. Prop. 5. 7, 41 '*Et graviora rependit iniquis pensa quasillis*.'

l. 28. *Suessae*. Cp. 4. 2, 4; 13. 8, 18. This massacre seems to have taken place when Antony was on his way to Brundisium.

l. 29. *Ad trecentos*. See on c. 2, 4.

l. 30. *Pro populo Romano*. Against the Rutulians of Ardea. Livy 1. 57:

P. 72. l. 1. *Vota nuncupavit*, 'uttered solemn vows.' '*Vota nuncupata*' were those which Consuls and praetors made in solemn form, on their departure for their provinces; and they were generally registered in the presence of many witnesses. Cp. Livy 41. 10 '*Cum consul more maiorum, secundum vota in Capitolio nuncupata, paludatus profectus ab Urbe esset*.'

l. 2. *Quae numquam solveret*, 'which he was never doomed to pay;' i.e. Cicero expresses his belief that Antony's prayers would not be granted, and that so he would not be obliged to pay his vows; as in the case of Pallas, '*nil iam caelestibus ullis debentem*' Virg. Aen. 11. 51.

*In provinciam . . . invadere*, 'to usurp by force.' Cp. 11. 2, 4 '*In Galliam invasit Antonius, in Asiam Dolabella, in alienam uterque provinciam*.'

c. 5. *It was true that he was nominally Consul, but on this score he had forfeited all right, by offering to become the slave of Caesar, in the hope that he might one day emulate his despotism. Therefore the senate ought to honour Brutus for resisting him, and with Brutus all Cisalpine Gaul, which had come forward with the utmost unanimity to defend the authority of that senate, which had now met to take measures for its own protection.*

l. 7. *Intolerabilis*. So Halm, from almost all the MSS. '*Servitus*' is easily supplied from the preceding clause. Vulg. '*intolerabile*.'

l. 9. *Privato consilio*. Cp. c. 1, 3 note.

l. 13. *Lupercalia*. See 2. 34, 84 note.

l. 15. *Id egit ut imponeret*, 'used every effort to crown his colleague.' So 2. 34, 85 '*imponerebas*,' again and again you tried to crown him.'

l. 23. *Ille flos Italiae*. For this attraction of the demonstrative out of the gender of the noun which it represents into that of the predicate

## NOTES

cp. Virg. Aen. 7, 4 'si qua est ea gloria;' *ib.* 10. 828 'si qua est ea cura.' A similar usage is also found in Greek, as Aesch. Prom. 754 αὐτῇ γὰρ (sc. τὸ θανεῖν) ἦν ἂν πημάτων ἀπαλλαγὴ. See Madv. § 313; and Riddell on Plat. Apol. p. 195.

l. 25. **Municipiorum coloniarumque.** By the 'Lex Iulia,' passed in the consulship of L. Iulius Caesar, 90 B.C., all the allied towns in Italy and Gallia Cispadana received the Roman 'civitas,' and became 'municipia.' In 49 B.C. the dictator Caesar extended this privilege to the 'transpadani,' so that it is not easy to see what distinction is here implied between 'municipia' and 'coloniae.' Most probably by 'coloniae' he means to distinguish those cities which were 'coloniae' before they became 'municipia,' and which perhaps retained a larger share of local self-government than the older 'municipia' possessed, as in the oration pro Sest. 14, 32, he preserves the old distinctions: 'nullum erat Italiae municipium, nulla colonia, nulla praefectura, . . . quod non tum honorificentissime de mea salute decrevisset.' Cp. Phil. 4, 3, 7 'municipia, colonias, praefecturas,' and 2. 24, 58. So a 'Lex Municipalis' found near Heraclea, probably of the year 45 B.C., contains provisions for the constitutions of the various 'municipia, *coloniae, praefecturae, fora, conciliabula civium Romanorum.*' In Phil. 13. 8, 18 he clearly marks the change which the Lex Iulia had made in the status of 'coloniae.' For the whole subject see Mr. Watson's 'Letters of Cicero,' Append. xii.

l. 30. **Bettulistis,** 'brought forward a motion.' See on l. 1, 2.

cc. 6, 7. *The honours paid to Brutus and to Gaul would render it imperative to treat Antony as a public enemy, since otherwise they must be rebels against the highest lawfully constituted authority. But he had further shown himself unworthy of his office, by the insulting language of his edicts, in which he found fault with C. Caesar for profligacy peculiar to himself; and reproached him with an origin which many noble senators were proud to claim, and which at least was not inferior to his own. He had even gone out of his way to accuse Cicero's nephew of having meditated parricide, not seeing that his abuse is really praise, just as in his attacks on Cicero himself he never knew whether he was eulogizing or injuring him.*

P. 73. l. 8. **Fustuarium,** 'cudgelling to death,' a military punishment described by Polybius, 6. 35. It was the punishment for deserters, cp. Livy 5. 6 'Fustuarium meretur, qui signa relinquit, aut praesidio recedit.' It must be distinguished both from the 'flagellatio servorum,' and the lighter 'fustium animadversio' to which free civilians were liable.

l. 13. **Persequantur.** So Halm, from the Vatican MS. for the ordinary reading 'persequuntur.' The subjunctive seems to be required,

### THE THIRD PHILIPPIC ORATION

as conveying the description of the men who were considered patriots. 'When, if any men pursue him under arms, they are thought to be the saviours of their country.'

l. 20. *Qui male dicit.* So Halm, from the original reading of the Vatican MS., 'qui maledict.' A corrected reading, followed by the other MS., is 'maledico.'

l. 21. *Natura pater.* Cp. Verr. Act. 2. 3. 69, 162 'Si est tuus natura filius.' C. Octavius, the father of Octavianus, died when he was only four years old, 58 B.C. He was praetor 61 B.C., which itself secured Octavianus from the reproach of 'ignobilitas,' even if he could not claim to inherit the honours of his adoptive father, all being 'nobiles,' by any of whose ancestors any curule magistracy had been held. C. Octavius had just returned to Rome before his death, to be a candidate for the consulship.

l. 22. *Aricina mater*, of Aricia, a Latin town, only 16 miles from Rome (cp. Hor. S. 1. 5, 1; Juv. 4. 117), which had gained the full Roman franchise so early as 340 B.C., at the close of the great Latin war; and was therefore not deserving of such contemptuous mention, as though it had been a barbarous Asiatic town, like Ephesus or Tralles.

l. 23. *Omnes qui sumus*: Cicero himself being but a 'municipalis' of Arpinum.

l. 24. *Quotus quisque*, 'one in every how many?' and so 'how few among the whole of us can boast a different origin?'

l. 26. *Iure foederatum*, 'whose privileges are secured by treaty, not merely granted as favours.'

l. 28. *Hinc Voconiae hinc Atiniae leges.* These laws are mentioned together also in Verr. Act. 1. 42, 109. The 'Lex Voconia de Hereditatibus' was proposed by Q. Voconius Saxa, 169 B.C. Its principal provision was 'ne quis heredem mulierem institueret.' Livy Epit. 41. There were two 'Leges Atiniae,' one 'de rebus furtivis,' passed in 197 B.C., the other probably about 130 B.C., giving senatorial rank to the tribunes of the commons. It is only from this passage that we know that the proposers of any of these laws were natives of Aricia.

l. 31. *Tusculanam.* M. Fulvius Bambalio (see on 2. 36, 90) being apparently a Tusculan.

l. 33. *Praetorius.* He was praetor in 62 B.C., and obtained the province of Sardinia.

P. 74. l. 2. *Homo nullo numero.* See on 2. 29, 71.

l. 4. *Tuditanus.* Of Tuditanus we know only what is mentioned in the text. He is quoted by Val. Max. (7. 8, 1) as a notorious madman, but he grounds the fact of his madness on the same story.

l. 5. *Cum palla et cothurnis*, 'in full tragic costume.'

## NOTES

l. 8. *Iulia natus*. So the Vatican MS., though 'natus' nowhere else seems to be used in the sense of 'prognatus.' Hence we have various conjectures: '*Iuliae filia natus*,' '*Iuliae nepos*,' '*Iuliae nata*,' &c. The other MSS. have '*Aricina*,' which is inappropriate, as the point of Cicero's argument is that Octavianus only shared with Antony the honour of being sprung from a Julia.

l. 11. *Numitoria* was the first wife of M. Antonius Creticus. Her father, Q. Numitorius Pullus, betrayed his native town to the Romans under L. Opimius, 125 B. C.

l. 12. *Ex libertini filia*, Fadia. See 2. 2, 3 note.

l. 13. L. Philippus married Atia herself, after the death of C. Octavius.

l. 14. C. Marcellus married her daughter Octavia, afterwards the wife of Antony himself.

l. 16. *Compellat*, 'abuses;' cp. Att. 2. 2, 3 '*Nigidium minari in contione se iudicem compellaturum esse*.'

l. 21. *Hunc de patris*, &c. By betraying to Caesar their intention of leaving Italy, 49 B. C. Cicero himself laments over the same story of his nephew in a letter to Atticus (10. 4, 6), and though he afterwards had reason to believe the story false (*ib.* 7, 4), yet even then he charges his nephew with excessive avarice, and a little later with arrogance and insolence; while two years afterwards (47 B. C.) he tells Atticus that he has heard that the young man had been expressing himself in madly hostile terms against him (Att. 11. 10, 1).

l. 27. *Laedet an laudet*, 'whether he is tending to my hurt or to my praise.' The antithesis, as explained in the concluding sentence of the chapter, is less direct than the similarity of sound would lead one to expect, especially as '*laedo*' is sometimes used as the contrary of '*laudo*,' in the sense of 'to upbraid;' cp. pro Font. 15, 35 '*cum laedet nemo bonus, laudent omnes vestri cives atque socii*.'

l. 30. *Refricat*, 'excites afresh;' the metaphor being taken from chafing an old wound; cp. de Leg. Agr. 3. 2, 4 '*Refricare obductam reipublicae cicatricem*.' The allusion is to the suppression of Catiline's conspiracy.

c. 8. *With similar inconsistency he issued a proclamation, aimed especially at Cicero, requiring all senators, under pain of being held guilty of treason, to attend a meeting on the 24th of November, and when the day came, he was himself absent at a disorderly feast. And on the 28th, when he once more convened the senate, expressly to impeach C. Caesar, he dared not carry out his shameful project, even though by dropping it he convicted himself.*

l. 32. *Posuisset*. I have restored the reading of all the MSS. here,

### THE THIRD PHILIPPIC ORATION

because although 'proponere' would be more in accordance with usage, yet there is sufficient authority for this use of 'ponere' in such expressions as 'tabulas in publico ponere' (pro Flacc. 9, 21).

P. 75. l. 5. *Quae pertineant*, 'such as relate to the recovery of our liberty.' So Halm, from the corrupt Vatican reading 'pertinemat.' Vulg. 'pertinent'; but it is not individual counsels, but the kind of counsel, that Cicero is specifying.

l. 8. *Currentem incitavi*, 'I spurred the willing horse.' In Fam. 12. 23, 2 Cicero speaks of the alleged attempt on Antony's life as one which 'prudentes viri et credunt factum et probant.'

l. 10. *Eo*. See on 2. 22, 53.

*Optimi cuiusque*. See on 1. 12, 29.

l. 14. *Retentus*. Sc. 'non adfuit.' Some MSS. unnecessarily add 'est.'

l. 15. *Diem obire*. As we say, 'to meet his engagement.' Cp. Att.

13. 14, 1 'Obire auctionis diem facile potuerunt.'

*In ante diem*. The expression 'ante diem quartum Kalendas' (itself attracted from the proper construction 'die quarto ante Kalendas') came to be looked on so completely as a single term, as to be combined with other prepositions. Cp. Att. 3. 17, 1 'Nec varii (nuntii) venerant ex ante diem Non. Iun. usque ad prid. Kal. Sext. ;' Livy 43. 16 'In ante dies octavum et septimum Kal. Oct.' The expression can even be used as the predicate of a sentence, Cic. Cat. 1. 3, 7 'Qui dies futurus esset ante diem sextum Kal. Nov.' See Hand's Tursellinus, 1. 378 foll.

l. 17. *Gallorum cuniculum*. Cp. pro Caec. 30, 88 'Non eos in cuniculum, qua aggressi erant, sed in Capitolium restitui oporteret.' The account given by Livy of the attempt upon the Capitol by the Gauls not only makes no mention of any mine, but is incompatible with the idea of one. See Livy 5. 47.

l. 23. *Scriptam*. See on 1. 1, 3.

l. 24. *Quid est aliud . . . iudicare*. In most MSS. the words 'nisi se ipsum hostem iudicare' immediately follow 'quid est aliud,' but the order in the text is not only that of the Vatican MS., but also that most in accordance with Cicero's usage. Cp. Cat. Ma. 2, 5 'Quid est enim aliud Gigantum modo bellare cum dis nisi naturae repugnare?'

l. 28. *Referat*, 'why was he to make no proposal?' So the Vatican MS. Halm 'referebat'; vulg. 'refert.' For the use of the subjunctive, see Madv. § 353.

l. 29. *A senatu*. This rare construction with the gerundive, showing that it had come to be looked upon as a passive form, seems mainly to occur when there is already a dative depending on it in another relation. Cp. de Imp. Cn. Pomp. 2, 6 'Quibus est a vobis consulendum.' See, however, *ib.* 12, 34 'Haec a me in dicendo praetereunda non sunt.'

## NOTES

l. 31. **Spartacum.** Spartacus, by birth a Thracian, was leader of the gladiators in the Servile war, 73-71 B.C. In 4. 6, 14 Cicero calls Antony himself a 'Spartacus,' as the climax of all that was atrocious.

c. 9. *His very language was barbarous and unintelligible, though this was a trifle compared with his outrageous conduct towards most virtuous and loyal citizens. His ultimate departure was marked by a combination of panic and disorder, equally unworthy of a Consul; when on hearing of the defection of his soldiers he took a hurried division on the popular question of a 'supplicatio' for Lepidus, and fled in panic from the city.*

P. 76. l. 3. **Quid est dignus?** Cicero's argument is that 'dignus' used absolutely is not Latin, and if it meant anything, would probably mean 'a man of worth.' Consequently insult proceeding from 'dignus' would be the worst of all, as being probably well deserved. Antony probably meant 'contumelia dignus,' a man himself deserving to be insulted; so that his fault in Latinity consists only in a rather obscure ellipsis.

l. 6. **Quis sic loquitur?** The expression, if not classical in Cicero's time, was used before him by Plautus, *Asin.* 2. 4, 82 'Tu contumeliam alteri facias, tibi non dicatur?' and Terence, *Eun.* 5. 2, 26 'Nam etsi ego digna hac contumelia sum maxime, at tu indignus qui faceres tamen;' and in later times by Seneca. It is curious that Quintilian, remarking on the change of usage, whereby 'facere contumeliam' had become classical in his day, seems to understand it as meaning 'to suffer insult,' like 'iacturam facere;' *Inst.* 9. 3, 13 'Ut nunc evaluit . . . contumeliam fecit, quod a Cicerone reprehendi notum est: *affici* enim *contumelia* dicebant;' so that some commentators have thought that Cicero is objecting to Antony using the expression in so unusual a sense.

l. 7. **Quem denuntiat inimicus,** 'which arises from the threatening of an enemy;' cp. *Att.* 2. 23, 3 'Non mediocres terrores iacere atque denuntiare.'

l. 10. **Magister.** Sext. Clodius of Leontini. See 2. 17, 42 and 43; *ib.* 39, 101 notes.

l. 11. **Ex oratore arator,** 'has left the platform for the plough.'

l. 15. **L. Cassio . . . D. Carfulenum . . . Ti. Canutium.** See on 1. 15, 36. L. Cassius was reconciled to Antony after the battle of Philippi, but Carfulenus fell in the battle before Mutina, in which Antony was defeated, April 15, 43 B.C., and Canutius was killed by Octavianus, after the capture of Perusia, 40 B.C.

l. 21. **Intercederent,** 'oppose their tribunicial veto.'

l. 22. **M. Lepidi,** afterwards the triumvir. Antony had sent him to Spain to effect a reconciliation with Sex. Pompeius, and for his success in this mission the senate granted him a 'supplicatio.' See on 1. 6, 13.

### THE THIRD PHILIPPIC ORATION

The terms of the reconciliation were that Pompey should be allowed to return to Rome, and receive compensation for the loss of his father's property.

l. 28. *Per discessionem.* The usual mode of taking the votes in the Roman senate consisted in the Consuls asking each man severally how he wished to vote. On being asked his vote he had the right to speak, and so we find most of Cicero's speeches in the senate ending with a formal declaration of his vote. Where the opinion of the house, however, was very decided, so that there was nothing to be gained by listening to the speeches of all the senators, it was not unusual for the majority, with the permission of the Consuls, to group themselves round one of the speakers on their side during his speech, and so to show in favour of which side the decision was. This was called 'discessio,' and the senators were said 'discedere,' or 'pedibus ire in sententiam illorum quorum sententiae assentirentur.' In the case of the decree for a 'supplicatio,' the strangeness of a 'discessio' is obvious, since it took away all opportunity of panegyric.

cc. 10, 11. *From that day forth all had gone well in Rome. The magistrates were showing energy befitting the occasion; even Antony's friends had given up the provinces which fortune had assigned them so marvellously in accordance with their wishes; by the loyalty and judgment of C. Caesar the wolf had been driven from the gate of the fold, and the Roman people, well rid of so profligate a tyrant, could once more take measures to secure the freedom which Cicero had ever laboured to maintain.*

l. 29. *Paludati*, 'wearing the general's cloak,' the symbol of military command, formally assumed by the Consul on setting out for a campaign, and as formally laid aside before he could re-enter the city. Cp. 5, 9, 24.

l. 31. *Praeclara senatus consulta*, &c. The irony is to be noticed throughout. The decrees were not only not marvellous, but actually illegal, being passed after sunset (see Sen. Dial. 9. 17, 7 'Maiores nostri novam relationem post horam decimam in senatu fieri vetabant'); the allotment of the provinces was managed in defiance of all the sanctions of religion; and the interference of heaven had never before shown so happy a disposition of the lots as that each person should gain exactly what he wished.

l. 33. *Cuique . . . cuique.* See 2. 46, 119 note.

P. 77. l. 3. *Et agere et habere*, 'both to express and feel gratitude.'

l. 4. *Periculo carere.* So the Vatican MS. The rest have 'carere metu et periculo,' perhaps borrowed from 7. 9, 27. Cp. c. 8, 20 'ut turpe senatori esset nihil timere.'

l. 5. *Afflictus*, 'overwhelmed with wickedness.' This use of the



## NOTES

word is seemingly without a parallel, though in almost every other sense of 'perditus' it is common to find 'afflictus' combined with it by Cicero.

l. 7. **L. Lentulus** had been the accuser of A. Gabinius, on the charge of 'maiestas,' in 54 B.C., when he was suspected of 'prævaricatio.' See on 2. 11, 25. Of Naso nothing further is known.

l. 10. **L. Philippus**, probably the son of Octavianus' stepfather, who was Consul in 56 B.C., and grandson of the famous orator, distinguished by Horace, Epp. 1. 7, 46, as 'Strenuus et fortis causisque Philippus agendis Clarus.'

l. 12. **C. Turranius**. Of Turranius and the following three nothing else is known.

l. 16. **L. Cinna** was praetor at the time of Caesar's death, and so far identified himself with the conspirators, as to incur the enmity of the mob exasperated by Antony, so that they murdered Helvius Cinna in mistake for him.

l. 18. **Minus admirabilem**, &c., 'makes us wonder less at it.'

l. 20. **Qui sunt igitur reliqui**, &c., 'whom have we then remaining, to testify by their delight the interference of heaven in the lots?'

l. 21. **L. Annius**. Perhaps L. Annius Bellienus, whose house was burnt after Caesar's death. The name however is doubtful. Some MSS. have T. Antonius, which Orelli thinks is a mistake for L. Antonius, but he was tribune of the commons at the time.

l. 22. **M. Antonius**. It seems strange that his name should occur in the allotment, as Gaul had been assigned to him by a law, passed indeed with violence (Livy Epit. 117), and therefore ignored by Cicero (see on c. 4. 11), but still superseding the necessity of any share in the 'sortitio.' Some commentators have supposed that there is an error in his name also.

l. 23. **C. Antonius**, the second of the three brothers, fell into the hands of M. Brutus, in trying to maintain his province, and by him was put to death in 42 B.C.

**Hunc quoque felicem**. For the accusative in an exclamation, without an interjection, cp. pro Cael. 26, 63 'In balneis delituerunt: testes egregios.'

l. 25. **Africam**. This was at present held by Q. Cornificius, a friend of Cicero, who was commissioned, with the other governors of provinces, by the decree passed in the senate on the day of this speech, to hold his province against Calvisius Sabinus, or any successor not sanctioned by the senate, 'quoad ex senatus consulto cuique eorum successum sit,' c. 15, 38; cp. Fam. 12. 22, and 23; Att. 12. 14.

l. 27. **M. Cusini Sicilia**. So the Vatican MS. Orelli reads 'M. Iccius Siciliam, Q. Cassius Hispaniam,' from very confused readings of

### THE THIRD PHILIPPIC ORATION

the inferior MSS. Some error probably underlies the name of 'Cusinus,' as we nowhere hear of such a man. Cicero's argument is that here the hand of heaven is less visible, since two of Antony's opponents had obtained these provinces. Q. Cassius was probably son of the Q. Cassius whom Cicero, Att. 5. 21, 2, calls 'frater' (probably cousin) of C. Cassius the tyrannicide.

1. 30. *Quam tu salutem*. The tone of all this passage is much more confident than that which Cicero adopts in a letter of this date to Q. Cornificius. See Fam. 12, 22; and Mr. Watson's note.

1. 31. *Fecit*. So the Vatican MS. The others have 'fecerit,' expressing not only the fact, but the character of the man who could have taken such measures in the midst of flight. The subjunctive, however, though expressive, is not necessary.

P. 78. l. 1. *Custodem ovium*. The proverb is as old as Herodotus, 4. 149 *ἔφη αὐτὸν καταλείψειν ὅτι ἐν λύκοις*. Cp. Plaut. Pseud. 1. 2, 8

'Hoc eorum opus: ut lupos mavelis

Apud oves linquere, quam hos custodes domi.'

1. 3. *Introituum exitumque*. When a general had once left the city, he could not re-enter it without laying down his 'imperium.' It was one of the charges against Verres, 'quod, cum paludatus exisset, votaue . . . nuncupasset, noctu lectica in urbem introferri solitus est' Verr. Act. 2. 5. 13, 34. See on 1. 2, 6.

1. 5. *Victurum*. Cp. 4. 5, 12 'Agitur enim non qua condicione victuri, sed victurine simus an cum supplicio ignominiaue perituri.' The epigrammatic turning of the sentence, arising from the identity in form of the participles of 'vivo' and 'vinco,' is untranslatable.

1. 6. *In possessionem*. The ablative would have been more in accordance with Cicero's usage, cp. pro Caec. 11, 31 'Si in fundo pedem posuisses;' pro Lig. 8, 24 'In provincia pedem ponere.' Ferrarius quotes two passages in which the accusative is used after 'vestigium ponere, facere' (de Fin. 5. 2, 5; pro Caec. 14, 39), but in both of these the best MSS. have the ablative.

1. 8. *Conservator fui*. Up to the time of Caesar's usurpation.

*Cum non possem*, 'on ceasing to be able,' the subjunctive marking that his rest was both subsequent to, and consequent on, his loss of power.

1. 11. *Beluam*. Cp. 8. 4, 13 'Quid te facturum de belua putas?'

1. 14. *Pudens, pudicum*. For the distinction, see 2. 7, 15 note.

1. 18. *Propriam*. Cp. 6. 7, 19 'Aliae nationes servitutem pati possunt, populi Romani est propria libertas.'

1. 24. *Quae tamen ipsa, &c.*, 'though even these we found at length too much to bear.' Even Caesar's power fell at last before the Roman passion for liberty.

## NOTES

cc. 12-14. *Recapitulating the crimes which Antony had committed since the death of Caesar, and showing how, with his brother Lucius, he was carrying on the same mad career of wanton cruelty in Gaul, Cicero calls upon the senate not to lose the opportunity, but with the Roman people eager to support them, himself ever ready with his counsels, and C. Caesar and Brutus in the field, to choose the wise and energetic course of crushing Antony while he was entangled on every side in Gaul. They should be prepared for death rather than slavery, though with such new Consuls as Hirtius and Pansa, there could be but little doubt of their soon securing the freedom which was a Roman's birthright.*

l. 30. *Compilaverit*, 'has stripped *whole* villas of their decorations?' cp. Verr. Act. 2. 4. 24, 53 'Qui uno imperio ostiatum totum oppidum compilaverit.'

l. 31. *Caedis*, &c., 'has sought to find in the celebration of a funeral a pretext for murder and incendiarism?' See on l. 2, 5.

l. 32. *Senatus consultis*. See l. 1, 3 notes.

P. 79. l. 1. *Liberaverit*, 'has freed from paying tribute?' See 2. 36, 92 note; and for the use of the word cp. de Prov. Cons. 5, 10 'Vectigales multos ac stipendiarios liberavit.'

l. 3. *Exsules*. See 2. 23, 56.

l. 5. *Domesticum mercatum*. See on 2. 14, 35.

l. 8. *Armatis*. Madvig (in a letter to Halm) says that he thinks this reading has crept in from its not being observed that 'armis et praesidiis' belongs to 'stiparit,' as well as to 'excluserit.' The word suggests a false antithesis between 'armis et praesidiis,' and 'armatis,' and might easily have been borrowed from the following 'armatos.' I have therefore followed Halm in placing it between brackets.

l. 9. *Haberet, incluserit*, 'has been in the habit of placing armed men on the several occasions when he convened the senate?'

l. 11. *Dispersionem*, 'the breaking up of our city.' So the Vatican MS. If this word is right (other readings being 'disperditionem' and 'dispartitionem'), it may be compared with the Greek *ἀνάρτασις*, the dispersion and removal of the citizens in either case implying the ruin of the city.

l. 13. *Ne fortuna quidem*, &c., 'showed no diminution of his rashness even under fortune's frown.'

l. 16. *Cum una legione*. Yet see on c. 2, 4.

*Vaccillante*. I have restored this reading from the Vatican MS., on the authority of Nonius, p. 34. Cp. Munro on Lucr. 3. 504, apparently the only passage in poetry where the first syllable is long. He says that this spelling would confirm its derivation from the waddling gait of the 'vacca.' Halm reads 'vacillante.'

### THE THIRD PHILIPPIC ORATION

l. 18. **Myrmillone.** Cp. 5. 7, 20; 7. 6, 17. The 'myrmillo' fought in Gallic arms, with a fish ('mormyr') for his crest. He usually was the antagonist of a 'Thrax,' or of a 'retarius.'

**Effectit.** The Vatican MS. has 'effecerit,' whence Halm thinks it probable that after 'vestigium' some such clause as 'quis vestrum ignorat' has fallen out. This is the more likely from the fact that the words 'fundit apothecas' are also not to be found in any of the MSS., being restored from a quotation by Servius, on Virg. E. 6. 55.

l. 19. **Apothecas.** See on 2. 27, 67.

l. 20. **Armentorum, &c.,** 'of cattle, and any smaller beasts that he could lay his hands upon.'

l. 27. **Conspirante,** 'joining together heart and soul.'

l. 32. **Numen,** 'the prestige.' Cp. Post Red. ad Quir. 10, 25 'Cum vobis, qui apud me deorum immortalium vim et numen tenetis;' pro Mil. 30, 83 'Qui nullam vim esse ducit numenve divinum.'

**P. 80.** l. 4. **Invehens.** In the speech, delivered on the 19th of September, which provoked the second Philippic.

l. 6. **Caedis, &c.** Cp. 5. 7, 20.

l. 7. **Hanc vero, &c.,** 'now that this opportunity is given me, be assured, senators, that I will not let a moment pass, by day or by night, without making the liberty of the Roman people and your honour the subject of my thoughts where thought is required; while, where deed and action are needed, so far from shrinking, I will strive, even with importunity, to make that deed and action mine.'

l. 13. **Dum licuit,** 'as long as ever I could.' See Madv. § 336. Obs. 2.

l. 18. **Erat.** So Halm from his own conjecture. Most MSS. omit the verb. Orelli, following two MSS., reads 'esset.'

l. 25. **Si indormierimus,** 'if we let this time pass by in sleep.'

l. 26. **Crudelem superbamque,** 'marked with cruelty and pride,' the latter epithet probably referring to the reign of Tarquin (see above, c. 4, 9), the former to the tyrannies of Cinna, Sulla, and Caesar, cp. 2. 42, 108. To submit to such rule as this was a sign of weakness, but it did not involve disgrace and infamy.

l. 33. **Ut honeste decumbant.** Cp. Tusc. 2. 17, 41 'Quis mediocris gladiator ingemuit? quis non modo stetit, verum etiam decubuit turpiter?'

**Faciamus ut, &c.,** 'let us take care to fall with dignity rather than submit to the disgrace of slavery.' For this periphrastic use of 'facere ut,' to add length and weight to an apodosis, see Zumpt, §§ 619, 816. It seems to be especially used with an epexegetic clause, explaining more particularly what has been generally expressed before as the direct object of the verb. Cp. 6. 3, 5, and 4. 5, 11.

## NOTES

P. 81. l. 6. *Quid sentiat, quid velit.* So the Vatican MS., 'quisque' being apparently understood from the collective 'omnes.' Halm follows the ordinary reading 'sentiant,' 'velint.'

l. 7. *Sed* really opposes *admodum pauci* to *sunt impii cives; pro caritate reipublicæ nimium multi* being parenthetical. 'Disloyal citizens exist, it is true, but, though more than in one's love for the state one would desire, yet they are but few against the multitude of well-affected.'

l. 16. *Iucundio rem, &c.* Muretus compares Eur. fragm. Andr. 144 ἡδύ τοι σωθέντα μεμῆσθαι πόνον.

c. 15. *Cicero concludes the oration with his formal vote, that the new Consuls should provide for the safe meeting of the senate on the 1st of January; that thanks should be given to Decimus Brutus, C. Caesar, and the forces under their command; and that the existing provincial governors should hold their appointments till successors were duly chosen by the senate.*

l. 18. *Verba fecerunt, &c.,* 'have opened this debate in order to enable the senate to meet in safety.' There is an apparent difficulty in the difference of mood between *quod . . . verba fecerunt*, and *quod . . . propositum sit*: but the former clause is antecedent to the motion, giving Cicero's reason for proposing it at all; whereas the latter is an integral part of the proposal, and probably depends, as Mr. Watson has pointed out to me, directly on *senatum existimare*. A further distinction is to be noticed between the two constructions after *censeo*; *uti . . . dent operam*, of a measure to be practically carried into effect, and *senatum existimare* of a mere expression of opinion in regard to what had already taken place.

l. 20. *Ita censeo.* With these words begins his formal vote; see on c. 9, 24; and cp. i. 7, 16 note.

l. 24. *Consulem designatum.* D. Brutus and L. Plancus were nominated by Caesar to the consulship for 42 B.C., in succession to C. Pansa and Aul. Hirtius.

l. 30. *Municipia, colonias.* See on c. 5, 13.

l. 33. *Qui provincias obtinent.* See c. 10, 26 note.

P. 82. l. 3. *Senati.* So the Vatican MS. F. Ritschl (Rhein. Mus. for 1853, p. 495) quotes in favour of this form Divin. in Caec. 5, 19 'Beneficio senati populi que Romani;' where it rests on the authority of Charisius; Fam. 2. 7, 4 'Ut et senati consultum et leges defendas;' *ib.* 8, 6 'Quominus de R. P. P. R. Q. referri senatique consultum fieri possit.' This last passage is from a complete decree of the senate, quoted in its integrity by M. Caelius, in a letter to Cicero.

l. 12. *Duce, civi egregio.* So Halm, following some of the MSS.

## THE FIFTH PHILIPPIC ORATION

The reading of the Vatican MS. is 'L. egnatuleio que opti egregio mo ;' in which F. Bücheler (Rhein. Mus. for 1857, p. 467) contends that 'egregio' is a mere gloss, and that the right reading is 'L. Egnatuleio, quaestore optimo.' He inserts ['duce'] conjecturally before 'L. Egnatuleio.' His view is supported by J. Frey (*ib.* p. 631), except that the latter thinks that 'cive' (more probably 'civi') is the word represented by 'que.'

l. 17. *Inissent . . . referrent.* The change in this last part of the resolution to past tenses, as compared with *dent operam* &c. in § 37, is remarkable. Cicero is perhaps here taking up the formal resolution, as it would be recorded in the journals of the senate, which would always be expressed in past form : '*Senatui placuit uti,*' &c.

## THE FIFTH PHILIPPIC ORATION

cc. 1, 2. *The speeches of the Consuls on assuming office had done much to lessen the anxiety with which all loyal citizens were longing for the meeting of the senate. But this anxiety was renewed by the proposal of Q. Fufius Calenus, which contrasted strongly with the general firmness shown against Antony, thirteen days before. To send ambassadors to treat with him would be absurdly inconsistent with the recent vote of thanks and honours to those in arms against him: it was what none but Cotyla would have ventured to suggest ten days ago: and it almost made one credit the rumour that it would be proposed to give him the government of Transalpine Gaul; in other words, to furnish him with all the means of waging civil war against the state. And yet this would be madness which no plea of friendship or kindred, to say nothing of corruption, could for a moment justify.*

P. 86. l. 1. *Nihil umquam longius, 'nothing ever was more impatiently longed for,' 'seemed longer in coming.'* This is a favourite expression with Cicero, cp. *Fam.* 11. 27, 1; *Verr. Act.* 2. 4. 18, 39; *pro Rab. Post.* 12, 35 '*Nec mihi longius quidquam est, iudices, quam videre hominum vultus.*'

l. 4. *Cum . . . oporteret.* The subjunctive is used, because it is not so much the exact moment, as the character of the crisis that is signified; '*at a time when,*' rather than '*at the moment when our counsel was required.*'

l. 7. *Ut magis, &c., 'that it is rather the impatience of our anxiety than the real urgency of the case that has made them seem so late in coming.'*

l. 11. *Qui primus rogatus est.* This is shown by 10. 1, 3 to have

## NOTES

been Q. Fufius Calenus, since it was the custom to give the precedence of voting to the same man throughout the year. (Suet. *Caes.* 21.) From the same passage we learn that this precedence was given at the discretion of the Consul, and that Caesar, after the marriage of his daughter, gave it to his son-in-law Pompey. Hence Manutius thinks it probable that Calenus was called upon to vote first as being the father-in-law of Pansa. (See 8. 6, 19.) It might also have been because he was the junior 'consularis' present, having been Consul in 47 B.C., and his colleague and successors being at this time all either absent from Rome or dead. The usual practice was to begin with the 'consules designati' (see c. 13, 35, and 6. 3, 8), but D. Brutus and L. Plancus were also absent.

1. 16. *Qui dies nudius tertius decimus*, 'what was the character of this day twelve days;' literally 'the day that now is the 13th day since,' a.d. xiii Kal. Ian., the 20th of December, on which the third and fourth orations were delivered. This chapter seems to be the only place where 'nudius' (= 'nunc dies') is used in speaking of a day so distant.

1. 20. *Nihil sit integrum nisi, &c.*, 'the only alternatives now open to you are honourable peace or war from which you cannot shrink.'

P. 87. l. 10. *Suscepissent*. It is not easy to see the reason for the difference of mood of 'suscepissent' and 'anteposuerunt,' unless it be changed to vary the sound of the termination of the two clauses. In both certain definite individuals are referred to, so that the indicative might have been employed; and in both the subjunctive would appropriately have been used as introducing the reason of the special praise. Perhaps the use of the subjunctive is referable to the presence of *eos*, in the sense of 'such generals as.'

1. 11. *In colonias*. See 2. 39, 100 foll. notes.

1. 14. *Si enim consulem, &c.* Compare the dilemma used in canvassing the conduct of Antony, 3. 8, 21.

1. 16. *Nondum haberetis*. The city was deserted by both the Consuls of the preceding year, Dolabella having, before the flight of Antony, gone to Asia Minor on his way to Syria.

1. 18. *Placet eodem tempore, &c.* If ambassadors were sent to Antony, he was not considered as an outlaw, and it was only if he were an outlaw that Octavianus, D. Brutus, and the veterans, could be justified in opposing him.

1. 25. *Cotylam*. L. Varius Cotyla was a most intimate friend of Antony, chosen by him to convey his demands to the senate (8. 8, 24). He had probably been aedile in the preceding year, as Cicero calls him 'aedilicius,' 13. 12, 26.

*Inventus sit*, 'has been found up to the present time.'

## THE FIFTH PHILIPPIC ORATION

l. 29. *Est enim opinio, &c.*, 'there is an impression that some one will propose,' &c.

l. 30. *Ultimam Galliam*. Gallia Comata, consisting of all Transalpine Gaul, with the exception of Narbonensis and Belgica, had been divided by Caesar in 44 B.C., between L. Munatius Plancus and A. Hir-tius. The latter having come to Rome, the entire command of the province devolved on Plancus.

l. 31. *Quid est aliud*. See l. 9, 22; 2. 4, 7 notes.

P. 88. l. 1. *Gentes barbaras*. The Romans had often had foreign cavalry in their pay, especially in the campaigns of Caesar in Gaul; and the 'velites' had given place to a 'levis armatura' of barbarian skirmishers; but 'gentes barbarae' would include foreign legionaries, the 'nationes' of the empire, who had not yet been admitted into a Roman army.

l. 5. *Meus amicus*. The prominent position of the pronoun in each case seems to point to these pleas being such as would be urged by different senators. It seems probable that no one ventured to make the proposal which Cicero thus condemns.

l. 6. *Cognatus*. A blood relation by descent from a common ancestor. Cicero argues that the 'cognatio patriae' must come before any ordinary 'cognatio,' since the ground of relationship is to be traced to the founder of the race, and so a man would be proved 'cognatus' to the very persons from whom he would in general trace his relationship to his kindred. In other 'cognitiones' we trace up to 'parentes,' when we take into consideration the 'cognatio patriae,' 'parentes' and descendants are alike 'cognati' in relation to the supposed founder of the nation.

l. 8. *Tribuit*, 'he has given me money.' So Halm from the Vatican MS. The ordinary reading is 'attribuit,' which would mean 'he has entrusted me with public money on account' (cp. 9. 7, 16 'Uti consules . . . pecuniam redemptori attribuendam solvendamque curent:' 14. 14, 38 'Quaestores urbanos ad eam rem pecuniam dare, attribuire, solvere iubeant'), so that plea and retort would be alike pointless.

*Quid autem agatur, &c.* For the order of the clauses, see Madv. § 476 c.

cc. 3, 4. *If any one doubted the use which Antony would make of such an opportunity, he need only look at his previous conduct, when professing to follow in the path of Caesar. Caesar had wished to improve the state domains, Antony, in contempt for all forms, and in despite of the most unmistakable auspices, proposed to carry a law giving the whole of Italy to his brother Lucius for distribution. And to prevent any possible remonstrance, on the day when the law was to be voted on, he*



## NOTES

*occupied the forum with an overwhelming force of armed men. Cicero therefore proposes that all his laws should be formally annulled: that those which were beneficial should be re-enacted: but that all his embezzlement of public money, all his forgeries, all his fraudulent dealings in pardons, immunities, treaties and grants should be condemned, and reversed, so far as possible, by a solemn decree of the senate.*

1. 12. *Urbis dividundae*. This is the emendation of Halm, in his 'corrigenda,' derived from a comparison of § 7; 8. 3, 9; 13. 9, 19; *ib.* 19, 42 and 20, 47; in all which passages a division of the city is spoken of as forming part of Antony's plans. The reading of the Vatican MS. is '*urbis erudendum*,' crowded in by a later hand over an erasure too small for it; that of the other MSS. '*bonorum eripiendum, urbis, agrorum suis condonandi*.' The combination of gerundive constructions is remarkable. We have first the simple construction with the gerund, '*populum . . . opprimendi*'; secondly, the ordinary attracted construction with the gerundive, '*opprimendae rei publicae*;' and thirdly, the intermediate construction, '*agrorum condonandi*,' where the object is attracted into the case of the gerund, but the gerund itself remains unaltered. (See *Madv.* § 413. *Obs.* 2.) Kritz (on Sallust, *Cat.* 31, 5) explains this last construction by supposing that the leading substantive and the gerund combine so as to form one notion, on which the second genitive depends. This, however, seems too artificial. *Cp.* *de Invent.* 2. 2, 5 '*Exemplorum eligendi potestas*.'

1. 14. *Dubitare*, &c., '*hesitate, if ye can, what course to take*;' or, perhaps, '*consider carefully what you mean to do*:' *cp.* *pro S. Rosc. Amer.* 31, 88 '*Restat ut hoc dubitemus, uter potius Sex. Roscium occiderit*:' *Virg. Aen.* 9, 191 '*Percipe porro quid dubitem*.' Some editors, without authority, read '*dubitatis*.'

1. 15. *At non*. The inferior MSS. have '*an non*;' but the clause comes in much better as an objection from some friend of Antony, '*yet all this does not apply to Antony*,' than as a question from Cicero.

1. 16. *Qui, cuius acta*, &c., '*who while professing to maintain the acts of Caesar, selects those laws of his for travesty which we might best have praised*.'

1. 18. *Paludes*. The drainage of the Pomptine marshes was commenced by Caesar, and some progress seems to have been made before his death, as Dion Cassius tells us (49. 5) that Antony proposed to divide the land reclaimed among the poorer Roman citizens. For this commission to divide the lands, which Cicero here magnifies into a division of all Italy, *cp.* 11. 6, 13; 2. 3, 6 note. The law appointing the commissioners was annulled as being carried illegally.

1. 21. *Augur verecundus*, &c., '*but our bashful augur sets about interpreting the auspices without his colleagues*;' some such word as

## THE FIFTH PHILIPPIC ORATION

'agit' being understood. Cp. 10. 6, 13 'Homo verecundus in Macedonia non accedit.'

l. 23. *Iove tonante*. Cp. de Div. 2. 18, 42 'In nostris commentariis scriptum habemus, Iove tonante, fulgurante, comitia populi haberi nefas;' and see 2. 38, 99 note.

l. 24. *Plebi*. So the Vatican MS. here and in c. 4, 9. The form is defended and illustrated by Drakenborch on Livy 2. 43.

l. 25. *Ille biennium, &c.* It is doubtful who are meant by 'ille' and 'iste.' The latter would seem to refer to Antony, working through his tools, the tribunes of the commons. 'Ille' then must be Caesar, and the meaning is, 'Caesar limited the tenure even of a consular province to two years, Antony has extended it to six.' In 8. 9, 28 Antony is represented as demanding that he should hold his province for *five* years, perhaps by way of moderation. Otherwise 'ille' and 'iste' might refer to the two proposers of the change, the one advocating the tenure of praetorian provinces for two years, the other that of consular provinces for six. This seems less likely, partly because there would be no object in thus dividing the measure, partly because it loses the contemptuous force of 'iste,' so appropriately used of Antony. Halm reads 'hic,' apparently adopting the latter interpretation; Kayser 'hi,' from A. W. Zumpt. For the 'Lex Iulia de provinciis' cp. 1. 8, 19; 2. 42, 109.

l. 29. *Lex Caecilia et Didia*, passed by the Consuls Q. Caecilius Metellus Nepos and T. Didius, 98 B.C., and requiring that every law should be published on three successive 'nundinae' before it was proposed. This law and the 'Lex Iunia et Licinia' were considered by Cicero two of the 'remedia rei publicae,' Att. 2. 9, 1.

*Trinum nundinum*. This passage, with de Dom. 16, 41 'Quod in ceteris legibus trinum nundinum esse oportet, id in adoptione satis est trium esse horarum,' seems to show that 'trinum nundinum' was originally a genitive plural (see on 2. 17, 43), though afterwards, like 'sestertium' (see on 2. 37, 95), it came to be treated as a neuter singular, as in Livy 3. 35 'Postquam comitia decemviris creandis in trinum nundinum indicta sunt;' Quint. 2. 4, 35 'Rogatio sive non trino forte nundino promulgata, sive non idoneo die.'

l. 30. *Lege Iunia et Licinia*, passed by the Consuls D. Iunius Silanus and L. Licinius Murena, 62 B.C., against introducing laws without due notice, 'ne clam aerario legem ferri liceret.'

l. 32. *Insinuandi*, 'of making their way into the forum.' 'Insinuo' is more generally used with the reflexive pronoun, but cp. Fam. 4. 13. 6 'In ipsius consuetudinem insinuabo.'

l. 33. *Si auspicia, &c.*, 'if his religious feeling could not be aroused, the storm was enough to break down any ordinary physical powers.'

. P. 89. l. 4. *Clamore* depends on *prohibente*; 'when Jupiter was

## NOTES

not only thundering, but absolutely stopping all action by his uproar in the sky.'

1. 5. **Cum eo collega.** Dolabella. See on 2. 33, 82 foll.

1. 7. **Nos fortasse erimus interpretes.** He no longer expresses himself with the same confidence as in 2. 33, 83 'Acta Dolabellae necesse est aliquando ad nostrum collegium deferantur.'

1. 8. **Num ergo, &c.** The meaning of the arms at any rate was plain enough.

1. 16. **Censeo, 'I give my formal vote.'** See 3. 15, 37 note.

1. 17. **Si quam legem, &c.** The meaning of this seems to be that Antony, by illegally passing measures to suit his own purposes, had thrown such suspicion over all his acts, that even his beneficial measures, for the more security, had better be formally re-enacted. The dictatorship had been abolished, and Caesar's acts confirmed, by a decree of the senate, not by a law, but the argument would equally apply to both.

1. 21. **Quamvis** here qualifies **bonas**, and **leges** is the predicate of the apodosis. 'However good the measures may have been which he passed irregularly and by force, yet they must not be considered laws.'

1. 25. **Sestertium septiens miliens.** Somewhat over 6,000,000*l.* of our money. Cp. 2. 14, 35; 37, 93.

**Falsis perscriptionibus, 'by forged entries.'** 'Perscriptio' is a memorandum of money spent, not yet formally entered in the account book. Cp. pro Rosc. Com. 2, 5 'Suum codicem (ledger) testis loco recitare arrogantiae est; suarum perscriptionum et litterarum adversaria proferre non amentia est?' The entries referred to were forged in the papers which Antony produced as Caesar's.

1. 26. **Avertit, 'he has embezzled,' 'turned to his own use;'** cp. Verr. Act. 2. 3. 19, 49 'Si doceo te non minus domum tuam avertisse quam Romam misisse.'

1. 30. **Immunitates, &c.** See 2. 36, 92 notes.

1. 31. **Commentariis.** See 1. 1, 2 note.

**Ipsae auctor.** Cp. 2. 14, 35 note.

1. 33. **Quam viris.** Two of whom, P. Clodius and C. Curio, she had outlived. See 2. 44, 113 note.

**P. 90. l. 1. Exsules.** Cp. 2. 23, 56.

1. 8. **Referabat.** Sc. 'in tabulas;'  
cp. Verr. Act. 2. 4, 65, 146 'Cum iam non solum discessio facta est, sed etiam perscriptum atque in tabulas relatum.'

**Syngraphae, 'contracts were signed and sealed.'** Notably that with Deiotarus; see 2. 37, 95 note.

1. 9. **Ad aerarium.** Laws and decrees of the senate, after being exposed to public view for a sufficient time, were finally deposited, for safe custody, with the 'quaestores aerarii' in the treasury. Cp. Tac. Ann. 3.

## THE FIFTH PHILIPPIC ORATION

51 'Factum senatus consultum ne decreta patrum ante diem decimum ad aerarium deferrentur;' Livy 39. 4 'Qui per infrequentiam furtim factum senatus consultum ad aerarium detulerit.' Originally, from the time of the abolition of the decemvirate, decrees of the senate had been placed in the temple of Ceres, under the care of the aediles. See Livy 3. 55-

l. 12. *Liberatae*, sc. 'vectigalibus.' Cp. 2. 38, 97.

l. 13. *Toto Capitolio fígebantur*. So elsewhere of Caesar's decrees, genuine or forged, 2. 36, 91; 37, 93; 38, 97; 12. 5, 12.

l. 14. *Hoc genus pene*, &c. This is the reading of the Vatican MS., and no satisfactory emendation has been proposed. The other MSS. omit 'pene,' for which 'pecuniae' and 'penu' (itself a form only quoted by grammarians from Afranius) have been suggested. The meaning is clear, 'could all this treasure be realized:' but the reading seems hopeless. P. R. Müller suggests 'si hoc genus populi in usum redigatur,' but even with this violent alteration he leaves 'genus' unexplained. Halm proposes 'si hoc ingens fenus.' The right reading may perhaps be, as has been suggested by Professor Conington, 'si hoc genus omne in unum redigatur,' 'if all these various kinds of treasure could be reduced to one, viz. money.'

cc. 5, 6. *Especially his law with respect to the 'iudicium' must be repealed. It was bad enough at first sight that centurions and even private soldiers of a foreign legion should be indiscriminately admitted to the judicial bench. But the reality was even worse: among the best of the new 'iudices' were aliens and gamblers, men either unknown in Rome, or better known than liked, men over whom the praetor could have no control, some of them even ignorant of the Latin language. And after these came all the dregs of Antony's revellers; the sole object of the law being to secure impunity for crimes which could not possibly escape before a decently respectable tribunal. Such a law was a deep disgrace to the whole country, and even had it been legally passed, must needs have been annulled.*

l. 16. *Legem iudiciariam*. See on 1. 8, 19 foll.

l. 19. *At ille legit*, &c. What he acknowledged was bad enough, that he appointed men who had no position to guarantee their integrity, private soldiers, of foreign extraction. Yet these at least were Roman citizens, and had not forfeited their reputation. 'Those whom he really chose were even worse, gamesters, exiles, even Greeks. A noble bench of jurymen, a court of truly wondrous dignity!' Cp. Att. 1. 16, 3 'Non enim umquam turpior in ludo talario consessus fuit.'

l. 22. *Cydam*. Sc. 'legit.' 'Cydas' was a common name in Cor-  
tyna, but this man is otherwise unknown.

## NOTES

l. 24. **Ex iudicium genere et forma**, 'of the breed and stamp of men of whom we make our jurymen.'

l. 27. **Dilectus**, &c., 'even among our own citizens we exercise *some* choice and discrimination.' Cp. l. 8, 20 'Census praefiniebatur.'

l. 29. **Nam Lysiaden**, &c. 'Nam' carries on the connexion rather of Cicero's thoughts than of his words. 'Who could be expected to know a juryman from Cortyna? this is worse than all, for men like Lysiaes at least we know.'

l. 30. **Phaedrus** was the president of the Epicurean school when Cicero was at Athens, 80 B.C. Cp. de Nat. Deor. i. 33, 93; de Fin. i. 5, 16.

l. 31. **Ut ei cum Curio**, &c., 'so that he would have no difficulty in agreeing with Curius, his partner on the bench and at the gaming table.'

P. 91. l. 1. **Areopagites esse**. A Greek construction, perhaps introduced to suit the nationality of Lysiaes. Cp. Catull. 4. 1

'Phaselus ille quem videtis hospites

Ait fuisse navium celerissimus.'

l. 2. **Is, qui quaestioni praerit**, &c., 'will the presiding praetor admit the excuse of the Greekling juryman, clad now in Greek, and now in Roman garb?'

l. 6. **Quem ad modum**. So the Vatican MS. 'How shall a prisoner get an advocate to plead before this man?' 'Allegare' is used in private matters as 'legare' in public, 'to employ a representative.' Cp. Fam. 15. 4, 16 'Extremum illud est, ut philosophiam ad te allegem.' In post-Augustan Latin it obtains the meaning 'to allege.' The other MSS. have 'quem ad hunc,' 'what advocate shall he employ?'

l. 7. **Dura natio est**. J. Meursius, in his account of Crete, gives a long list of the vices of the Cretans, convicting them, on the testimony of ancient authors, of cunning, avarice, treachery, disloyalty, and piracy; but their cruelty, except so far as it might be involved in the other faults, does not seem to be elsewhere recorded.

**At Athenienses**. This at least cannot be said against them all. Lysiaes is of a nation noted for its clemency.

l. 9. **Lecti**, 'chosen by Antony.'

l. 10. **Legitimam excusationem**. Absence from Rome on the service of the state was a valid plea for escaping the burden of the 'iudicium,' and these men had been required by the state to go abroad. Cp. pro Quinct. 28, 86 'Exsilii causa solum vertisse;' Juv. 11. 49 'Qui vertere solum Baias et ad ostrea currunt.'

l. 13. **Si ullam speciem**, &c., 'had any idea (*idéa*, the faintest image) of a commonwealth, been in his thoughts.' Cp. c. 4, 11 'Imago nulla liberae civitatis relinquetur.'

l. 16. **In tertiam decuriam**. See l. 8, 19 and 20 notes.

## THE FIFTH PHILIPPIC ORATION

l. 18. **Maximo imbri, &c.** See above, c. 3, 8.

l. 20. **Quos hospites.** So the Vatican MS. The others have 'quos socios ad epulas hospites,' the additional words bearing evident signs of being a gloss to interpret 'hospites.'

l. 22. **Ratio confecta est,** 'the tale of which was duly stored.' There appears here to be a confusion of ideas between 'rationem conficere,' 'to make up one's accounts' (cp. Fam. 5. 20, 2 'Rationes confectas collatas'), and 'pecuniam conficere,' 'to gather money together,' cp. pro Flacc. 9, 20 'Duæ rationes conficiendae pecuniae.' **Ratiunculam nummorum conficere** is used by Terence (Phorm. i. 1, 2-4) of paying up money 'in arrears.'

l. 25. **Fuisse.** The later MSS. have 'fecissent,' but the exclamation of indignant surprise suits better here. It was bad enough to work out the idea of the third decuria; but to think of the shamelessness, the foul iniquity that dared to choose such jurymen as these to sit in it! Cp. Fam. 14. 1, 1 'Me miserum! te, ista virtute, fide, probitate, humanitate in tantas aerumnas propter me incidisse.'

l. 26. **Imprimeretur.** The subjunctive is used, because the proposition sets forth, not the identity, but the character of the jurymen, who were such that by choosing them a double disgrace was inflicted on the state; first, the corruption of the judicial bench; and secondly, the revelation that such reprobates were so numerous in Rome.

l. 31. **Nunc vero, &c.** His only reason for not proposing their repeal was that this would be an acknowledgement that they had been constitutionally passed.

cc. 6, 7. *Urging the enormity of Antony's offence in bringing armed men into the senate-house, Cicero strengthens his proposal to annul the laws of Antony, by passing in review his conduct towards the senate. On the 1st of September he threatened to pull down Cicero's house for being absent, though there was no pressing business to discuss; and having been absent himself when Cicero delivered his first Philippic oration, he spent seventeen days in drinking and declaiming in Scipio's villa, by way of preparing a reply. On the occasion of its delivery, nothing but absence could have saved Cicero from the violence of Antony and his brother Lucius; and all Antony's policy since that time had consisted in plundering and distributing to his ruffians the property of honest men.*

l. 33. **Gravissimis ignominiiis, &c.,** 'is not this to be handed down to posterity with the record of the deepest ignominy which this senate can inflict?'

P. 92. l. 3. **Armatus.** The tyrant's bodyguard. See I. 11, 27 note.

l. 4. **Cinnam, &c.** Cp. 2. 42, 108.

## NOTES

1. 9. **Cassius.** Perhaps Barba Cassius, who is mentioned in connexion with Mustela and Tiro 13. 2, 3. For these latter see on 2. 4, 8.

1. 11. **Certum agminis locum,** 'marched in regular column.'

**Barbari.** The Ityraeans. See on 2. 8, 19.

1. 13. **Non quo . . . vellet.** See on 1. 4, 9.

1. 15. **Non modo adspectu, sed etiam auditu.** This is Halm's reading, from a conjecture of P. R. Müller, based on a comparison of the Vatican reading 'non modo auditus sed etiam aspectu' (which involves an anticlimax, unless it might be, 'a disgrace which is not merely a matter of report, but of ocular evidence,') with 2. 25, 63 'O rem non modo visu foedam, sed etiam auditu.' The other MSS. have 'auditu, non modo aspectu.'

1. 17. **Opertis valvis.** Cp. 2. 44, 112 'Cur valvae Concordiae non patent?'

1. 19. **Kal. Sept.,** the day before the first Philippic was delivered. Cp. 1. 5, 12.

1. 23. **Minus libere.** As he still wished to leave a door of reconciliation open. See introd. to the first oration.

1. 25. **Qui . . . excluderet,** 'violent to the extent of barring this habit of free speech.'

1. 26. **Fecerat enim, &c.** The parenthetic clause is apparently introduced to explain and justify the word 'consuetudinem.' The speech of L. Piso was on the 1st of August. Cp. 1. 4, 10.

1. 28. **A. d. xiii Kal. Oct.** On the 19th of September Antony delivered the speech to which the second Philippic is supposed to be an answer. See introd. to the second oration.

1. 29. **In Tiburtino Scipionis.** Cp. 2. 17, 42.

1. 30. **Situm quaerens,** 'to stimulate his thirst.' Hence his use of the exaggeration 'declamitavit,' rather than 'commentatus est,' which he employs in his account of the same matter to Q. Cassius, Fam. 12. 2, 1. Some MSS. insert the words 'ut digestio potius quam declamatio videretur,' which seem to be a gloss.

**P. 93. l. 5. Myrmillo.** See on 3. 12, 31. Of the circumstance to which Cicero alludes we have no record except his own repeated taunts. Cp. c. 11, 30; 7. 6, 17. Mylasa was the principal city of Caria.

1. 7. **Multum profuderat,** 'he had poured forth unsparingly.'

1. 9. **Aviditate coniuncta.** For the use of the ablative cp. 3. 14, 35 'Ea summa miseria est summo dedecore coniuncta;' and see Madv. § 268 a. Obs. 2.

1. 11. **Nullus aditus privato, &c.,** 'no one who had been deprived of his lands could obtain an audience, no arguments of equity could prevail on him to spare.' From the similarity of expression de Imp.

## THE FIFTH PHILIPPIC ORATION

Cn. Pomp. c. 14, 41 'Ita faciles aditus ad eum privatorum,' it has been thought that here also 'privato' means 'a private person;' but the whole context, both here and in c. 19, 53, seems to point to the interpretation given above. Cp. 7. 6, 18 'Queretur expulsos,' where 'expulsi' seems to be the same as 'privati.'

l. 13. *Si leges irritas feceritis*, &c. Cicero might have been content to let the commission of the 'septemviri' and their acts fall through in the general annulling of Antony's laws, but the special iniquity of them seemed to call for individual notice, and to require every care that they should not be allowed to stand for want of attention being drawn to them.

cc. 8, 9. *Antony had persistently endeavoured to bring about a reign of terror. He had threatened his opponents with death, and all the people with slavery; he had gone to Brundisium to get forces adequate for his purpose, and finding that the troops refused to be his tools, he took a murderous revenge on their centurions. C. Caesar offered to oppose him, and Antony was prepared to move that he should be declared a public enemy, had not the defection of his legions caused him to flee in panic from the city. Even then he persevered in his evil designs, marching on Cisalpine Gaul, and besieging D. Brutus in Mutina. He, a Roman citizen, was waging against Rome a war more savage and destructive than any foreign foe had ever done: and yet men hesitated to declare him an enemy, and were for sending envoys to him, thus lowering the dignity of the senate, cooling the general ardour for war, and losing precious time, without a chance of doing good.*

l. 19. *Nisi victorem*, &c. Cp. 3. 11, 27.

l. 21. *Quam facturum fuisse*. For this attraction from the finite verb after 'quam' see Madv. § 402 c.

l. 23. *Quotienscumque vellet*. Constitutionally a military commander lost his 'imperium' by entering the city. See on i. 2, 6; and on c. 16, 45.

l. 25. *Iter Brundisium*. See 2. 30, 76 note.

l. 26. *Nisi ad urbem*. So the Vatican MS. Some MSS. have 'nisi ut ad urbem,' but not only would the construction 'spes ut' be a very unusual one (cp. Lael. 19, 68 'Spem adferunt ut fructus appareat'), but the clause introduced by 'nisi' is evidently meant to give the grounds, not the substance of his hope.

l. 27. *Dilectus centurionum*, 'assembling of the centurions.' See 3. 2, 4 note. Some MSS. have 'delectus,' but though the verb 'diligo' is never used of levying or assembling soldiers, the form 'dilectus' is often found in the best MSS. both as substantive and as past par-

l. 28. *Effrenatio*, ἀναξέλιπτον, 'what unbridled fury'



## NOTES

regulated temper.' Cp. Hor. Od. 1. 37, 10 'Quidlibet impotens sperare.'

l. 29. **Reclamasset**, 'had shouted disapproval.' Cp. Fam. 1. 2, 2 'Orationi reclamare.'

P. 94. l. 4. **Descripsit**, 'he portioned off.' Cp. pro Flacc. 14, 32 'Descripsit pecuniam ad Pompeii rationem.'

l. 6. **Divina**. So Halm, for 'divini,' from a conjecture of Madvig's, supported by one MS.

l. 7. **Quamquam sua sponte**, &c., 'unprompted, it is true, save by his own unrivalled virtue, yet with the full sanction of my authority.' Cp. Att. 16. 8, 2 'Consultabat, utrum Romam cum tribus milibus veteranorum proficisceretur, an Capuam teneret . . . an iret ad tres legiones Macedonicas.'

l. 8. **Patrias**, 'which his father had founded.'

l. 11. **Ducem praestantissimum**. Of this he had at least hitherto given no proof, having held no military command.

**Nihil egit aliud**, &c., 'it strove for nothing else except our freedom.'

l. 14. **Consularem**, &c. We know from 3. 8, 20 that the consular in question had come into the senate with his vote ready written down. 'Though he had procured a consular to pronounce Octavianus an enemy by formal vote.'

l. 15. **Concidit**, 'he collapsed:' cp. 2. 42, 107 'concidisti.'

l. 16. **Votis nuncupatis**. See 3, 4, 11 note. He there represents Antony as having pronounced the vows, but left the sacrifices unperformed.

**Non profectus est, sed profugit**. Cp. c. 11, 30 'Post discessum latronis vel potius desperatam fugam;' and 13. 9, 19 'Egressus est non viis, sed tramitibus paludatus, . . . ex eo non iter, sed cursus et fuga in Galliam.'

l. 18. **Firmissimorum**. Most editions add 'et fortissimorum,' which is added by a later hand in the Vatican MS., but seems to be a gloss, perhaps derived from 3. 15, 38. Kayser inserts the words in brackets.

l. 23. **Mutinam**, now Modena. A colony, with the full rights of Roman citizens, was planted here in 183 B.C., to strengthen the Roman frontier on the subjection of the Boii.

l. 27. **Hostiliter**, 'so as to prove himself an enemy.'

**Quod hic non fecerit**, &c., 'which does not find a parallel in what Antony either has done, or is doing, or is at least contriving and planning.'

l. 30. **Quas**. Some MSS. have 'quae,' as in de Nat. Deor. 3. 24, 61 'Nemo fortunam ab inconstantia et temeritate seiunget, quae digna certe non sunt deo:' see Madv. § 315 a.

l. 31. **At hi** is adopted by Halm and most editors from the conjecture of Naugerus (1519), in place of the ungrammatical reading of the

## THE FIFTH PHILIPPIC ORATION

Vatican MS. 'haec.' The other MSS. have 'haec hi,' or 'haec ii,' except one which has 'et hii.' The 'at' might easily have dropped out after 'reservabat.'

**Qui in horam viverent,** 'who lived but for the passing hour.' Cp. 'In diem vivere,' 2. 34, 87. The subjunctive is due to the causal force of the relative.

**Non modo** is used thus for 'non modo non,' only when the predicate is common to both clauses, so that the negation which lies in 'ne quidem' may be referred to the whole. See Madv., § 461 b.

**P. 95. l. 1. Isti homines,** 'the men you favour.' He is addressing Calenus, cp. c. 1, 1 'Qui primus rogatus est;' and the note.

**l. 6. Hunc, &c.,** 'will quench the ardour now apparent in the Roman people, and crush the spirits of the burghers throughout Italy.'

**c. 10.** *An embassy would be interpreted as indicating fear; and it was not like opening negotiations with a foreign general, because there was no further authority to which they could appeal, if Antony refused compliance. In dealing with a rebellious citizen, the dignified course was to compel him to submit, instead of begging him to have compassion on his country.*

**l. 13. Minimis momentis, &c.,** 'the smallest impulses bring about the greatest changes in events.'

**l. 21. Miserat olim, &c.,** in 218 B.C. Cp. Livy 21. 6 'Legati missi, P. Valerius Flaccus et Q. Baebius Tampilus, Saguntum ad Hannibalem, atque inde Karthaginem, si non absisteretur bello, ad ducem ipsum in poenam foederis rupti deposcendum.' The name of the latter envoy is recovered from the passage in Livy, the MSS. of Cicero having 'vebium pamphilum.' When Hannibal would not listen to terms, remonstrances could be made to his government, to which he could not refuse obedience; if Antony proved obstinate, there was no ulterior court of appeal.

**l. 26. Itane vero?** 'is it then come to this?'

**l. 28. Propugnaculum,** 'an outpost.' Cp. de Leg. Agrar. 2. 27, 74 'Est operae pretium diligentiam maiorum recordari, qui colonias sic idoneis in locis contra suspicionem periculi collocarunt, ut esse non oppida Italiae, sed propugnacula imperii viderentur.' See above on c. 9, 24.

**l. 31. Sagunti oppugnatio.** The siege of Saguntum, memorable for the obstinate resistance of the inhabitants, was in violation of the treaty between Rome and Carthage, the Saguntines being in alliance with Rome. It was taken by Hannibal in 218 B.C.

**l. 33. Quid simile tandem?** 'Where is the analogy with the present case?'

**cc. 11, 12.** *After the decrees passed on the 20th of December.*

## NOTES

*Antony could only be dealt with as a public enemy. His presence in Rome would be intolerable to honest men, and a mere nucleus of treason, even if he should submit; but neither his own disloyalty, nor the passions of his followers, would ever suffer him to yield, and the only result of the embassy would be a further waste of precious time. Instant action was what was requisite; a tumult should be declared, a universal levy held, all civil business should be suspended, and the military garb be generally assumed. Such promptitude might overwhelm him, for it would show that it was no longer a mere party question, when all parties in the state were bent on crushing him. He had even gone so far as to promise unlimited plunder to his followers, and therefore it was surely time to place the matter in the hands of the Consuls, only offering an amnesty to those who should at once return to their allegiance.*

**P. 96. l. 4. Age, si paruerit.** Even if he now obeys, the time is past. Punishment, not negotiation, is what is now required. If we would we could not, and if we could we would not treat him as a citizen.

l. 5. **Decretis vestris.** See 3. 15.

l. 6. **Concidistis**, 'you gave the death-blow to his hopes:' cp. ad Q. Fr. 2. 4, 1 'Vatinium arbitrato nostro concidimus.' So the neuter 'concidit,' above c. 9, 23. cp. 2. 42, 107.

l. 9. **Qui fuit**, 'of whom you rightly judged that C. Caesar was the chief.'

l. 15. **D. Bruti edicto.** See 3. 4, 8.

l. 18. **Quid aliud . . . nisi ut, &c.,** 'what other object had you in view except to declare Antony a public enemy?'

l. 24. **Num umquam.** So Halm, following P. R. Müller, from the Vatican reading 'numquam.' The other MSS. have 'num quando.'

l. 26. **Minus vereor.** Because the contingency will never arise; he will never obey.

l. 29. **Peregre depugnarit.** As a myrmillo at Mylasa. See on c. 7, 20.

l. 30. **Familiam ducit**, 'heads the band,' not as captain or officer, but set in front as the prime specimen of the lot. The expression is taken from the practice of putting the finest man in the front of a gang of slaves exposed for sale, to recommend the lot. So Quintilian has 'classem ducere,' of a schoolboy, 'to be the show-boy of the class,' 1. 2, 24. Here the expression has peculiar point from the application of 'familia' to a school of gladiators. Cicero elsewhere uses the expression metaphorically: Fin. 4. 16, 45 'Gravissimam illam vestram sententiam, quae familiam ducit,' ('stands in the forefront of your philosophy.') Cp. Fam. 7. 5, 3.

l. 33. **Tractum**, 'prolonged,' equivalent to 'protractum'; cp. Att.

## THE FIFTH PHILIPPIC ORATION

10. 8, 2 'Id quod maxime velim, pelli istum ab Hispania, aut trahi id bellum.'

*Ut primum*, &c. See 3. 1, 1 note.

P. 97. 1. 5. *Serius omnino*, &c. Cp. the beginning of the third oration.

1. 9. *Kalendae Ianuariae*. When the new Consuls entered on their office.

1. 11. *Hanc moram*. After these words there is in the margin of the Vatican MS., by a later hand, the word 'afferemus,' which Kayser inserts, but Halm thinks it an unnecessary interpolation, the verb being frequently omitted, even in these orations, in similar rhetorical exclamations. Cp. 2. 29, 74 'Tam bonus gladiator rudem tam cito?' and the note.

1. 12. *Quorum expectatio*, 'waiting for whom throws a doubt over the certainty of war, which stops all zeal in the levying of troops.'

1. 15. *Censeo*. See on 3. 9, 24.

*Rem administrandam*, &c., 'we should without delay determine on our line of policy, and proceed at once to carry it into effect.'

1. 16. *Tumultum*. In 8. 1, 3 Cicero gives a practical definition of 'tumultus.' 'Maiores nostri tumultum Italicum, quod erat domesticus, tumultum Gallicum, quod erat Italiae finitimus, praeterea nullum nominabant.'

1. 18. *Sublatis vacationibus*, 'with no allowance of exemptions.' So in 326 B.C., on an alarm of an invasion of the Gauls, L. Aemilius was ordered 'Exercitum scribere sine ulla vacationis venia' Livy 8. 20. 'Vacatio,' 'exemption from further service,' on account of illness, civil employment, completion of the term of service, or the like, is to be carefully distinguished from 'commeatus,' 'furlough,' or leave of absence for a time.

*Praeter Galliam*. In 8. 2, 6 and Fam. 11. 8, 2 he speaks of this levy as being 'tota Italia,' without excepting Gaul; but here, in his formal vote, he is naturally more precise in his language. From 7. 8, 21 we learn that Antony was raising levies in Gaul, which sufficiently accounts for its exception. Cp. Fam. 12. 5, 2.

1. 23. *Alteri*, &c., 'those favouring Antony are conquered; those opposing him are found in the very heart of C. Caesar's party.' Cicero's argument is that the vote of Dec. 20 showed that Antony had no party of his own in the senate, and that the very people whom he might have expected to enlist upon his side, the partisans of the dictator, were actively arrayed against him. Manutius and other commentators take the former 'alteri' to mean the Pompeian party, but then the second 'alteri' could only be 'the adherents of the dictator,' and it would be

## NOTES

wholly without point, and mere tautology, to say that they were to be found in Caesar's party.

l. 25. **A Pansa et Hirtio.** They were both bound by ties of gratitude and friendship to the dictator, and now held the consulship on his nomination.

l. 28. **Quibus,** 'for whose benefit,' unless the dative may be looked on as immediately depending on 'distributae,' 'among whom;' 'notatae sunt et' being, as regards the grammar, parenthetical.

l. 29. **Ad cuiusque opinionem,** 'to suit the views of each:' cp. Verr. Act. 2. 1. 51, 135 'Iste, qui iam spe atque opinione praedam illam devorasset.'

l. 30. **Septemvirum.** See on 2. 38, 99.

**Capitalem hominem,** 'a gallows-bird.' The word in this sense is generally used of crimes rather than of their perpetrators, but cp. Cat. 2. 2, 3 'Tam capitalem hostem.'

**P. 98. l. 2. Integrum reliquerit,** 'he has left nothing in which he has not so far committed himself, as not to have promised it to some one.'

l. 8. **Ne quid detrimenti,** &c. This was the formula by which martial law was proclaimed, and irresponsible power given to the Consuls. Cp. pro Mil. 26, 70 'Pompeio senatus commisit ut videret, ne quid res publica detrimenti caperet; quo uno versiculo satis armati semper consules fuerunt, etiam nullis armis datis.'

l. 9. **Ut ne.** See Madv. § 456.

l. 10. **Fraudi.** So in the laws of the XII Tables: 'Se fraude esto,' 'let him be blameless.'

l. 14. **Quoad rettulistis,** 'so far as your motion related to the state.' Some editors read 'quod,' but 'quoad' is the reading of the Vatican MS., and 'quod' would rather mean 'as to the point of your having made a motion about the state' (see Madv. 398 b. Obs. 2), which would be less appropriate here.

**cc. 13-15.** *Turning to the question of rewarding those who had done loyal service to the state, Cicero proposes that a vote of thanks should be given to D. Brutus, who had saved his country by preserving Cisalpine Gaul from the hands of Antony: and that a gilt equestrian statue should be erected in honour of M. Lepidus, who had always shown himself to be a true lover of liberty, and who had lately quenched the embers of a dangerous civil war, and done good service in restoring Sext. Pompeius to his country.*

l. 16. **Deinceps,** 'next in their due order,' 'deinceps' always conveying the idea of a series, the members of which come in regular succession, as opposed to 'deinde' which only expresses succession as a matter of fact.

## THE FIFTH PHILIPPIC ORATION

- l. 17. *In sententiis rogandis.* See on c. 1, 1.
- l. 20. *Superiora*: his share in the assassination of Caesar, which all men were not as yet prepared to praise.
- l. 22. *Huius ipsius temporis, &c.*, 'the praise which he has won for his conduct at this time:' the praise being considered from different points of view as bestowed on Brutus and on the time. A somewhat similar combination of two different genitives is found in Caes. B. G. 3. 18 '*Superiorum dierum Sabini cunctatio.*'
- l. 24. *Desiderat*, 'feels to be needful for the perfection of its happiness;' *careat*, 'though it be deprived of this.'
- l. 26. *Laetetur*. The subjunctive is not dependent on '*quamquam*,' which here signifies 'and yet;' but is due (like '*sit*') to the conditional nature of the clause, *φαιδρύνειν* *ἄν*; 'if permitted, it would rejoice at finding a record in the hearts of its grateful fellow-citizens, as being thus brought forth to view.'
- P. 99. l. 4. *Existimare* 'express their opinion.' Cp. 2. 4, 9.
- l. 11. *Ultimam*, Gallia Comata, at present held by L. Munatius Plancus, the other Consul elect. See on c. 2, 5.
- l. 13. *Devius*, 'never constant in his course.' Cp. Lael. 25, 93 '*Quid enim potest esse tam flexibile, tam devium quam animus eius, qui ad alterius vultum atque nutum convertitur?*' and Lucr. 2. 82 '*Avius a vera longe ratione vagaris.*'
- l. 16. *Muro*. The force and propriety of this expression is only to be appreciated when the Alps are seen from the Italian side, descending, as it seems from a little distance, precipitously into the plain of Lombardy. The northern side is, generally speaking, much less steep, and there is no extensive plain to give the force of contrast.
- l. 22. *Præsidet atque præsedet*, 'is now, and always has been, the bulwark of our empire,' lying as an obstacle to the inroads of the outer barbarians beyond the Alps.
- l. 25. *M. Lepido*. Lepidus had been appointed by Caesar to the government of Gallia Narbonensis and Hispania Citerior, and repaired thither shortly after Caesar's death, at Antony's instigation, to try and reconcile the younger Pompey to the senate, with the ulterior object of weakening the power of the opposition, should the civil war again break out.
- l. 29. *Diadema*. See 2. 34, 85 notes.
- l. 32. *Quanta moderatione*. He had followed the lead of Antony throughout, but had withdrawn from Rome before the latter began to abandon the moderation which at first he showed.
- P. 100. l. 4. *Bellum civile*, the war with Sext. Pompeius, as continued after Caesar's death.

## NOTES

l. 6. *Sapientia*. Some second virtue seems to be required here, to balance 'armis et ferro.' The want has been variously supplied by 'et clementia,' 'et mansuetudine,' or 'et humanitate,' from the following section. The missing word would seem to be represented by 'etiam,' which is otiose.

l. 7. *Adducere*. We should rather have expected 'rem adduci,' maintaining the form of the previous clause, but the civil war is represented as using its instruments of harness and sword to bring the matter to a crisis.

l. 10. *Pietas*, 'sympathy with, and duty towards their father.'

l. 13. *Restituit*. See on 3. 9, 23.

l. 15. *Quod . . . lumen fuit*. Cp. 2. 22, 54 note.

l. 17. *Filius*. Cn. Pompeius, the elder brother of Sextus, was wounded in the battle of Munda (March 17, B.C. 45), and shortly afterwards captured and slain.

l. 23. *Pontifex maximo*. He owed this dignity to Antony, who caused him to be elected to the vacancy made by Caesar's death, in return for the support that Lepidus had given him.

P. 101. l. 5. *Primum*, &c. The natural sequence to this would have been 'deinde quia novus est,' but Cicero, having interrupted his sentence to give the reasons why his vote was just, resumes it in another form. Similarly in Cat. 2. 10, 21 he begins, 'Qui homines primum si stare non possunt corrumpunt;' and then being led away to give the reason for this wish, he never proceeds to the second consideration.

l. 7. *Reddatur*, 'it is awarded him *in payment* for his services.'

*Nec cuiquam*, &c. Manutius quotes a passage from Velleius (2. 10), who says that similar statues were erected to L. Sulla, Cn. Pompeius, and C. Caesar. That in honour of Pompey would be awarded 'iudicio senatus libero et soluto,' and Cicero is careless enough of facts when they interfere with rhetorical point to make his statement of little force as invalidating that of Velleius. See on 2. 1, 1.

cc. 16, 17. *C. Caesar had proved himself the almost superhuman saviour of his country. In the midst of a general panic, though a mere boy, with no experience, no prestige to commend him to the soldiery, he had gathered for himself an army capable of resisting Antony. It was but fair to legalise such energetic patriotism, and therefore Cicero proposes to give him a regular military command, with the title of propraetor; and at the same time to admit him to the senate, with extraordinary privileges, both in his position there, and his capacity for seeking offices of state. In other cases it was well to wait for the maturity of age, but C. Caesar had shown powers far beyond his years, and challenged comparison with Africanus, Alexander, and*

## THE FIFTH PHILIPPIC ORATION

*other youthful heroes, whose early powers claimed for them exemption from the ordinary rules whereby mankind is judged.*

l. 11. **A Brundisio.** Cp. 3. 2, 4.

l. 12. **Impotentissimus, &c.** The order of the words in this clause is noticeable, the description of Antony beginning with his private intemperance, and proceeding through his malignity, and disloyal temper, to his overt act of treason, his name coming at the end as at once the climax and the explanation of his faults. 'A man of most unbridled passions, burning with malignant feeling, a foe in temper to all honest men, in arms against his country, in a word, Antonius.'

l. 15. **Nullum consilium publicum,** 'no council representing the republic;' the senate being still unable to deliberate freely.

l. 17. **Exitum non habebat,** 'presented no outlet;' no safe place for flight being to be found. Cp. de Or. 2. 77, 312 'Causae quae plurimos exitus dant.'

l. 19. **Deus** is thrown to the end of the clause apparently to give point to 'divinus.' So godlike a young man could only have received his inspiration from a god.

l. 23. **Cum esset adolescens,** 'young man as he was.' Pompey was not quite twenty-three when he raised an army in Picenum, defeated M. Brutus, and joined Sulla, 83 B.C. Octavianus was little more than three years younger at the time of Antony's advance on Rome.

l. 25. **Paratior.** Halm reads 'paratiore,' a conjecture of his own, in order that the clauses may more exactly balance the expressions in the account of Caesar. The final 'e' might easily have dropped out before 'et,' but 'studio paratiore' could only depend upon 'robustior,' which would thus be strangely used with one ablative of physical quality, existing in Pompey, and another of the mental affections of his soldiers. 'He was of a much more vigorous age, and had much more to support him, in the zeal of the soldiers who were seeking for a general,' and so far his difficulties were less; and further, his services were of more doubtful merit, for 'the war in which he engaged was different, the cause of Sulla being less universally popular.'

l. 27. **Municipiorum.** Notably Praeneste, Norba, Nola, and Volaterrae.

**P. 102. l. 4. Regnavit,** 'made himself despot.' See on 2. 12, 29.

l. 5. **Dominatus.** See on 1. 14, 34.

**Imperium.** This is a 'locus classicus' for the meaning of 'imperium.' See on 1. 7, 18. The same honour was given to Pompey by Sulla, who addressed him when their forces joined as 'Imperator,' though he had held no regular commission from the state.

l. 7. **Sit pro praetore,** 'let him have the rank of propraetor, as fully as though regularly appointed;' 'eo iure quo pro praetore est



## NOTES.

qui optimo iure est,' that is, with as full privileges as if he had been legally appointed in the ordinary way.

l. 8. *Ad necessitatem*. If Octavius was to hold the command of an army, he must have the 'imperium;' and Cicero implies that he would ask for further honours, were it not that he anticipated opposition; on which account he limited his demands to what he thought he could obtain, though even here he foresaw difficulty: 'Let us therefore seek for this, which to-day we shall have sufficient difficulty in gaining.' So in the spurious Epistles to Brutus we find (2. 15, 7): 'Cum omne praesidium esset in puero, quis honos ei non fuit decernendus? Quamquam ego illi tum verborum laudem tribui, eamque modicam. Decevi etiam imperium, quod quamquam videbatur illi aetati honorificum, tamen erat exercitum habenti necessarium. Quid enim est sine imperio exercitus?'

l. 11. *Honorandi*. So Halm, for the Vatican reading 'hortandi honorandi,' the two words there probably arising from confusion, such as is common in that MS. Many editors, following Ferrarius, read 'ornandi honorandi,' referring the former to the panegyrics of the senate, the latter to the offices of distinction conferred by the people.

l. 13. *Gai*. 'Gaius,' 'Gnaeus' appear to be properly spelt with a 'G,' the 'C' which usually stands for their initial being probably retained from the time when that letter had the force of 'G.'

l. 21. *Equites, sagittarios, elephantos*. These are joined together as forming the foreign portion of his forces. At this period the cavalry of the Roman army generally, and the light-armed universally, were composed of mercenaries. See on c. 2, 5. The elephants were probably some that had been taken by Caesar from the Moors in the African campaign, and had been attached to the legions of Antony; though elephants had been occasionally used in the Roman army since the close of the second Punic war. (Livy 31. 36.) The last occasion on which they took part in any important engagement was at the battle of Thapsus, where they proved fatal to their own side.

l. 25. *Loco praetorio*. See on l. 6, 15.

l. 26. *Rationem haberi*, 'votes should be received for him;' he should be taken into account in the election, should be eligible. Cp. 2. 10, 24. note.

l. 29. *Legibus*, by the 'Leges annales,' fixing the age at which a citizen might become a candidate for the various offices of state. That for quaestor was 31, for Consul 43. The first and principal 'Lex annalis' was the 'Lex Villia,' passed in 180 B. C.

P. 103. l. 1. *Admodum antiqui*, 'of primitive simplicity,' not yet hampered by the complexity of more modern regulations; as in l. 10, 25 he uses 'antiqua' for old-fashioned customs, falling short

## THE FIFTH PHILIPPIC ORATION

of the requirements of more advanced civilization. Cp. pro Quinct. 22, 72 'Hominem antiqui officii.'

**Non habebant.** Cp. Tac. Ann. 11. 22 'Apud maiores virtutis id praeium fuerat, cunctisque civium, si bonis artibus fiderent, licitum petere magistratus; ac ne aetas quidem distinguebatur, quin prima iuventa consulatum et dictaturas inirent.'

1. 2. **Ambitio**, 'rivalry for office'; not the 'struggle for court favour,' which is a later meaning of the word, illustrative of the change in Roman public life under the emperors, when the avenues of laudable ambition were gradually closed. 'Which rivalry for office introduced long after, that the struggles for the several steps might take place among men of the same age.' Horace uses 'ambitio' in an intermediate sense, similarly suitable to the circumstances of his time, signifying 'a desire to be popular in society:' Sat. 1. 6, 51 'Prava Ambitione procul:' cp. *ib.* 1. 10, 84.

1. 4. **Bulli**. Q. Fabius Maximus Rullus was Consul 322 B.C., having already distinguished himself when 'magister equitum' in 325 B.C., by a victory over the Samnites, gained in a battle which he fought against the orders of his dictator, L. Papirius Cursor. (Livy 8. 29 sqq.) He is the only Rullus of that period known to history.

1. 5. **Decii**. Probably the youthful Consul of the name was the second P. Decius Mus, who was Consul first in 312 B.C. He was afterwards thrice Consul with Fabius Maximus Rullus, and on the last occasion, in 295 B.C., he is described by Livy as being still 'ferocior et aetate et vigore animi' (10. 28).

**Corvini**. M. Valerius Corvus, whose son took the name of Corvinus, here loosely given to the father, was elected Consul in 348 B.C., as a mark of gratitude for his victory over the gigantic Gaul in the previous year. He was at the time only twenty-three years old. (Livy 7. 26.)

1. 6. **Africanus**. The elder Africanus was twenty-nine when he was made Consul in 205 B.C.; and he had then already achieved the conquest of Spain, where he was appointed to the command of the army as proconsul in 210 B.C.

**T. Flamininus** was elected Consul in 198 B.C., at the age of thirty-one, having previously only held the office of quaestor. See Livy 32. 7; from which passage we learn that at that time not only was there no 'Lex annalis,' but the practice of requiring men to pass through the several minor grades of office to qualify for the consulship rested only upon custom, not on law. Plutarch says (Flam. c. 2) that he was not yet thirty, but Livy, two years later, makes him thirty-three (33. 33).

1. 8. **Auxerint, ornarint**. Perfects, instead of imperfects, because the results of their exploits continued to the time when Cicero is speaking.

## NOTES

1. 9. *Ab ineunte aetate*. Alexander's first military distinction was gained in the Battle of Chaeroneia, 338 B.C., before he was eighteen. (Plut. Alex. c. 9.)

1. 12. *Quam aetatis*. The insertion of the second member of the comparison before the comparative, to increase the force of contrast, is noticeable; cp. Tusc. 3. 22, 52 'Maris subita tempestas quam ante provisa terret navigantes vehementius;' and see Madv. § 303 a. Obs. 2.

c. 18. *There was no fear of C. Caesar forgetting what was due to moderation, no fear of his following in his father's footsteps, through elation at his early honours. He had learned to prize true glory, the glory which consists in the love and respect of all his fellow-citizens; he had even sacrificed his private enmities to the welfare of the state; and in going to the aid of D. Brutus he had given a pledge which Cicero undertakes he should redeem, that he would always unswervingly maintain his present loyalty.*

1. 13. *Quod il, &c.*, 'what those who envy Caesar feign to dread is no subject even for our apprehension.' For this distinctive meaning of 'vereor' cp. 12. 12, 29 'Quid? veteranos non veremur, nam timeri se ne ipsi quidem volunt, quonam modo accipiant severitatem?' Cat. Ma. 11. 37 'Metuebant servi, verebantur liberi.'

1. 17. *Quique se, &c.* Cicero means this clause to be explanatory of the former: 'the love of one's fellow-citizens is the truest glory.'

1. 19. *Carum* is a conjecture of Ferrarius, adopted by most editors, for the MSS. reading 'clarum.' Cp. 1. 14, 33 'Carum esse civem, bene de re publica mereri, laudari, coli, diligi gloriosum est.'

1. 22. *Optimo cuique*, 'best beloved by those who are most virtuous themselves.' See on 1. 12, 29.

1. 33. *Verae, gravi, solidae*, 'genuine, influential, substantial,' opposed severally to *inutilis, invidiosa, lubrica*, 'profitless, obnoxious, precarious.'

P. 104. 1. 4. *Condonavit*, 'has sacrificed all his private enmities.'

1. 5. *Consillorum* is a conjecture of Faernus to supply an obvious want, the reading of the Vatican MS. being 'omnium atque factorum.' *Consilia atque facta* are similarly joined in 10. 10, 20; 11, 23; and in the speech de Prov. Cons. 9, 20.

1. 6. *Ita ad rem publicam accessit*. 'His entrance on public life is a guarantee that he will establish, not destroy, the commonwealth.'

1. 7. *Habeo cognitos*. This periphrasis for the perfect active, like the Greek construction with the active aorist participle (*τὸν μὲν πορίσας, τὸν δ' ἀριμάσας ἔχει*, Soph. Ant. 22), is a step towards the modern usage of auxiliary verbs. It always marks the fullest force of the definite perfect, that the action of the verb continues, in itself or in its con-

## THE FIFTH PHILIPPIC ORATION

sequences, to the present time. Cp. Fam. 13. 17, 2 'Si eum nondum satis habes cognitum, tibi eum commendo;' and see Madv. § 427.

1. 13. *Domesticii doloris*: the assassination of Caesar.

*Quae plus possit*, 'so as to weigh more.'

1. 16. *Quod . . . temeritatis*, 'which *otherwise* I should not dare to do,' &c. Ernesti supposes an alternative clause to have dropped out after '*temeritatis*,' such as '*nisi eum plane perspectum haberem*,' but this may easily be supplied from the context.

1. 18. *Promitto, recipio, spondeo*, 'I promise, undertake, pledge myself,' the three words forming a climax, from a mere promise to a solemn bond. '*Recipio*,' in the sense of taking a risk upon oneself, is distinguished from '*polliceor*,' Att. 13. 1, 2 '*De aestate polliceris, vel potius recipis*;' and joined with '*spondeo*,' Fam. 13. 17, 3 '*Spondeo in meque recipio*.'

c. 19. *Having moved a vote of thanks and special privileges to L. Egnatuleius, the quaestor of the fourth legion; and proposed that rewards in lands, money, and exemptions from service should be given to the soldiers who had left or should leave the standard of Antony, Cicero concludes by once more deprecating delay, and urging the necessity for immediate and energetic action.*

1. 22. *Dictum habebō*, 'I shall hold that enough has been said.'

1. 24. *Civi*. See on 3. 3, 7.

1. 29. *Magistratus*. Halm reads '*magistratum*,' on his own authority, but as Egnatuleius was at present only quaestor, there seems no reason why we should not accept the reading of the Italian MS. (the Vatican has '*magna*,' which is obviously wrong, and the others are deficient in this portion of the oration), supposing that he was allowed to anticipate each of the higher magistracies by three years. This privilege, Cicero says, was insignificant in itself, but it was a high honour to have gained in it the public thanks of the senate.

P. 105. 1. 1. *Auctoritatem secuti*, &c. The words in italics are added by Halm, after a suggestion of Garatonius, to supply an obvious omission, probably arising from the repetition of the word '*auctoritatem*.' The words supplied are modelled on the decree in 3. 15, 37. Cp. 3. 4, 8.

1. 3. *Vacationem*. See on c. 12, 31. Probably the exemption proposed would be with the same limitation as below, '*extra tumultum Gallicum Italicumque*.'

1. 6. *Contra legem Iuliam*. The main provisions of the agrarian law, carried by Caesar in his consulship in 59 B.C., for the division of state lands in Campania, were that existing rights of property should be observed, that individual allotments should be small, and incapable

## NOTES

of alienation till they had been held for twenty years, and that the receivers of land were to be poor citizens, fathers of at least three children. See Mommsen, *Hist. of Rome*, 4. pp. 200, 528 (Eng. Trans.). Antony had divided this territory 'compransoribus suis et collusoribus.' 2. 39, 101.

l. 9. **Legioni Martiae**, &c. See on 3. 2, 4.

l. 12. **Eddidissent**. So the Vatican MS. Cp. Livy 2. 24 'Nominis edendi apud consules potestas.'

l. 14. **Tumultum**. See on c. 12, 31.

l. 15. **Missas fieri**, 'should be at once discharged from further service.'

l. 20. **Privatorum**. See on c. 7, 20.

l. 21. **Ut quibus militibus**. Sc. 'ut iis militibus dati essent quibus amplissime dati essent.' Cp. 'Eo iure quo qui optimo' c. 16, 45.

## THE SEVENTH PHILIPPIC ORATION

cc. 1, 2. *The topics for discussion were unimportant, compared with the consideration of the danger overhanging the state. It was asserted that Antony was willing to make what he called moderate terms with the people, giving up at least Cisalpine, if not both the Gauls, as though it were his part to dictate terms, instead of submitting unconditionally to the senate. Such language proved those who employed it to be no good citizens, much less worthy of the name of consular; contrasting as it did with the conduct of C. Pansa, who had availed himself of the opportunity which the crisis gave him, to show himself the noblest Consul that had been known within the memory of man.*

P. 107. l. 2. **De Moneta**. The temple of Juno Moneta, afterwards the Roman Mint, occupied the S.W. summit of the Capitoline Hill. It was built by L. Camillus, on the site of the house of Cn. Manlius Capitolinus, in pursuance of a vow made in a battle with the Aurunci. (Livy 7. 28; 6. 20.)

**Lupercis**. See on 2. 34, 84.

l. 4. **Suspensus curis maioribus**, 'amid the suspense which greater cares inflict on us.'

l. 7. **Legatorum missionem**. See introduction to the fifth oration.

l. 11. **Revirescere**, 'is regaining strength enough to hope for the renewal of its ancient power.' Some MSS. have 'reviviscere,' a more favourite word with Cicero. For the construction cp. de Prov. Cons. 14, 34 'Ad renovandum bellum revirescent.'

l. 17. **Reserare**, &c., remove the forces which bar Italy against her foreign foes.

## THE SEVENTH PHILIPPIC ORATION

l. 18. *Se praesertim incolumi*, 'and that though he is safe.' See on 2. 24, 60.

l. 20. *Illam ultimam*, 'quam Plancus obtinet' 5. 2, 5 : see note.

P. 108. l. 3. *Suam vocat*. On the ground that the decree of the senate which recalled his brother left matters as they were before the provinces had been allotted; and that though the province originally belonged to M. Brutus, he had been superseded in favour of Antony by a previous decree of the senate, passed on the 1st of June.

*Gaius frater*. He was praetor in 44 B.C., and obtained the province of Macedonia. (Cp. 3. 10, 26.) On his recall, in consequence of the decree passed on the occasion of that oration, he did not return to Rome, but maintained himself in arms against M. Brutus till the autumn of this year. He was eventually put to death by Brutus, probably in retaliation for the murder of Cicero.

l. 5. *Fax*. Cp. 2. 19, 48 '*Omnium incendiorum fax*;' and de Harusp. Resp. 2. 4. '*Cum his furiis et facibus bellum mihi dico esse susceptum*.'

l. 7. *Pacis*. This is the conjecture of Ursinus, for the readings of the MSS. '*patris*,' or '*partis*;' cp. 12. 2, 6 '*Ex pacis patrocinio, quod subito suscepit*.'

l. 8. *Irritatum*. So Halm, from a correction in the Vatican MS., the word having been omitted by the original writer. The other MSS. have '*irritari*,' which is simpler.

l. 12. *Ulciscendi*. The later MSS. have '*ulciscendis*' . . . '*peritescendis*,' apparently to avoid the peculiar construction '*ulciscendi cautio*.' Cp. however pro Flacc. 13, 31 '*Defendendi facilis est cautio*.' 'In dealing with traitors, should we take more care to show our fears of them, or to punish them, when there is a chance?'

l. 13. *Propter levitatem*, &c., 'whose frivolity made them seem, in former days, to be hunting after popularity.' See on 2. 31, 77; and for '*populares*' on 1. 15, 37.

l. 15. *Non voluntate*, &c., 'that their seeking for popularity arose from no love for the people, but from disloyalty to the state.' They were on the democratic side, only when the democratic side was wrong.

l. 16. *In rebus improbis*, sc. when the popular desire was set on what was wrong, they were all for furthering what the people wished; but when the people's wishes happened to be right, they sacrificed their popularity to their love of wickedness.

l. 19. *Adversarium*. The later MSS. have '*adversatum*;' but cp. pro Cluent. 34, 94 '*seditionis adversarius*.'

l. 23. *Faveas tu hosti*. This may be addressed to Q. Fufius Calenus (see on 5. 1, 1), but more probably generally to any senator to whom the charges would apply.

## NOTES

l. 25. *Describendas*, 'to copy;' cp. *Fam.* 12. 17, 2 'Dicam tuis, ut librum, si velint, describant ad teque mittant.'

l. 27. *Accipiet*, &c., C. Pansa will not be offended at my using his name in order to illustrate my argument from an extreme case.

P. 109. l. 6. *Praestantissimum*, &c., 'stands forth most prominently as the most patriotic Consul that I can remember.'

l. 7. *Non quin*. Equivalent to 'non quia non;' cp. *de Orat.* 2. 72, 295 'Non quin enitendum sit in utroque.'

l. 10. *Tempestas*, &c., 'an opening has been given to Pansa's high-mindedness, solidity of character, and wisdom, in a moment of extraordinary danger.' 'Tempestas temporis,' 'the opportunity which is presented by the time.'

cc. 3-5. *Cicero therefore, the persistent eager advocate of peace, so far deviated from his principles as to shrink from peace with Antony; but only because it was shameful, dangerous, and fallacious. It was shameful, because inconsistent with the decree which they had passed 'so recently. By voting honours to C. Caesar, Decimus Brutus, and the soldiers under their command,—by determining to send both Consuls, one at the risk of his life, to the seat of war,—and by ordering a general levy, they had practically declared that Antony was a public enemy: and this view was confirmed by the eager attention paid to warlike preparations by all classes in the city. Nor did the message to Antony, impolitic, even disgraceful as it was, bind them to treat upon his terms, since it was not so much an embassy, as a notice to yield, under penalty of destruction if he disobeyed. The Roman senators should die rather than submit to one who outdid kings and tyrants alike, both in extortion and wickedness at home, and in actual deeds of treasonable warfare in the provinces.*

l. 15. *Pacis auctor*. Cp. 2. 15, 37. The elaboration of this sentence and the frequent dependent clauses and parentheses make the thread of it difficult to follow, even with the aid of the thrice repeated subject, 'Ego ille, . . . ego igitur pacis . . . alumnus, . . . ego ille pacis . . . laudator . . . pacem esse nolo.'

l. 16. *In primis*, 'above all other men.' All good men desired peace, but none so much as Cicero.

l. 18. *In periculis propulsandis*. Cicero only twice in his life undertook a prosecution, and in both cases he might be said to be pleading the cause of his friends against their oppressors. The first was that of Verres, 70 B.C., in behalf of the Sicilians; the second that of T. Munatius Plancus Bursa, who as tribune of the commons had taken a leading part in bringing Milo to trial, 52 B.C.

l. 21. *Quantuscumque sum*, 'whatever small position may be mine;' 'quantuscumque' being used, by a *μετάωσις* common with Cicero, for

## THE SEVENTH PHILIPPIC ORATION

'quantuluscumque'; cp. 5. 8, 22 'Bona, quantacumque erant;' and de Orat. 2. 28, 123 'Quantuscumque sum ad iudicandum.'

l. 23. *Periculose dico*, 'I speak at the peril of my reputation for consistency.' Muretus notices this as a remarkable instance of *προδιόρθωσις*, answering an objection before the cause of it has arisen.

l. 27. *Incredibile, &c.*, 'however difficult to believe that it has come from Cicero's mouth.'

l. 32. *Silentio*, 'without your interrupting me.'

P. 110. l. 4. *Levitare*, 'caprice.' See on 2. 31, 77.

l. 6. *Non verbo, sed re*. Cp. 4. 1, 1 'Est hostis a senatu nondum verbo appellatus, sed re iam iudicatus Antonius.'

l. 8. *Meritos*. So most editors for the Vatican reading 'merito.' The passive meaning of 'meritus,' common in poetry, is found again in connexion with 'debitam,' in de Orat. 2. 50, 203 'Iracundiam neque eam iniustam sed meritam ac debitam;' ib. 3. 4, 14 'Meritam gratiam debitamque.' 'Illi' depends on 'decrevistis,' not on 'meritos.'

l. 17. *Omine*. So Halm, from one MS., following the conjecture of Ferrarius, who compares 10. 6, 14 'Brutus . . . cum sua excellentissima virtute rei publicae natus, tum fato quodam paterni maternique generis et nominis.' The other MSS. have 'homine.' For the omen see 2. 11, 26 note.

l. 25. *Meus collega*: in the augurship. At the end of the first oration Cicero mentions the general anxiety for the safety of Hirtius, who was then in bad health. To this he apparently refers in saying that the people's prayers had saved his life. The date of his departure from Rome is uncertain, but it was probably soon after the despatch of the envoys (Merivale 3. 128). From this speech (c. 2, 5; 9, 27) we learn that Pansa still remained in Rome. Hirtius was not only the friend, but the pupil of Cicero (Fam. 7. 33, 1).

P. 111. l. 6. *Meam sententiam flagitari*, 'do you not hear them calling loudly for the measures I proposed?' viz. that Antony should at once be formally declared an enemy.

l. 7. *Pridie . . . postridie* are here correlative, 'on one day,' 'on the next.' Till the 3rd of January the feeling of the senate had been on Cicero's side, but on the morning of the 4th the tide turned, and the meeting acquiesced in the veto which Salvius placed upon his motion.

l. 8. *Devoluti*, 'ye sank down,' with the implied notion of deterioration. Cp. Livy 5. 11 'Eo devolvi rem (matters had come to such a pass), ut aut patricii aut patriciorum asseclae habendi tribuni plebis sint.'

l. 9. *Legiones*, those of Antony. Of these ambassadors we know nothing.

l. 11. *Quid refert?* &c. So Halm, restoring the common punctua-



## NOTES

tion, instead of placing the note of interrogation after 'tamen,' according to the suggestion of Faermus. 'In spite of this distinction, the really important point is what people generally think of the measure; and they at least look on it as an embassy.'

l. 14. *Constantia, gravitas, perseverantia*, as opposed to the 'inconstantia, levitas, mobilitas' of Antony, c. 3, 9.

l. 16. *Desiderat*, 'regrets;,' *caruit*, 'has been without,' under the tyranny of Caesar.

l. 20. *Depulimus*, &c., 'we drove them indeed from our walls, but that is not enough, we must wrench them from the hands of him who has usurped them.' The words 'extorquenda sunt' stand baldly, so that some editors have inserted 'sed,' but without authority. The reading of the later MSS. is 'nunc quidem extorquenda sunt,' but 'quidem' is wanted in the former clause, and weak in the latter.

l. 21. *Quod si*, &c. Mr. Forsyth says of this sentence that it 'is as fine as anything in Demosthenes—perhaps finer—if we except the adjuration in the speech on the Crown' (Life of Cicero, 2. 221, edit. 1).

l. 26. *Urbani consulatus*. His campaigns were carried on at home, against the liberty, the laws, the property of the state and people. The charges here brought against Antony have all been discussed already, in the notes to the second oration.

l. 28. *Divendidit*, 'has sold piecemeal;,' cp. de Leg. Agr. 1. 3, 7 'Bona populi Romani dividere.'

l. 29. *Addixit*, 'has given over to the highest bidder;,' see 2. 21, 52 note.

l. 33. *Consulem designatum*: see on 3. 15, 37.

P. 112. l. 1. *Hunc*. For this redundant use of 'hic,' after a long relative clause, see 2. 39, 101 note.

cc. 6, 7. *Secondly, with Antony (or rather with the Antonii, for Lucius, the patron of the people, the knights, and the bankers, the doughty gladiator, was no less formidable than his brother), any peace must needs be full of danger, for there could be no security against his falling into his ancient evil practices. And if danger should arise, the senate must accept the blame of it, since they had Cicero to warn them, and all orders of the people were eager to assist them in averting it.*

l. 10. *Dominabitur*, 'will play the part of tyrant;,' so pro Rab. Post. 14, 39 'Dominatus est enim, inquit, Alexandreae.'

*Patronus*. The allusion is to an impudent inscription which L. Antonius caused to be placed on an equestrian statue of himself: *Quinque et triginta tribus patrono*. Cicero ridicules the assumption at length in 6. 5, 12.

l. 11. *Sua lege*, the law passed by L. Antonius, as tribune of the

## THE SEVENTH PHILIPPIC ORATION

commons, in the preceding year, giving to Caesar the right of nominating the Consuls for the next two years, together with half the other magistrates who were usually elected by the people. (Suet. Caes. 41.)

**Magistratum.** This is the reading of the Vatican MS., which Halm supposes to be a corruption for 'magistratum comitia' or 'nominationem.' 'By virtue of which law he divided the election of the magistrates between Caesar and the people.' The use of 'magistratus' in the singular for the whole body of magistrates is hardly defensible. The other MSS. and most editors have 'magistratus.' Nipperdey (*Philologus* 3. 144) thinks that 'magistratum partitus est' may mean, 'shared the nomination of magistrates,' as in Tac. Ann. 1. 44 'Centurionatum egit' means 'he proceeded to the appointment of centurions.' For the general sense he compares Suet. Caes. 41 'Comitia cum populo partitus est.'

1. 15. **Præsertim cum, &c.,** 'especially when he shall have given these same clients allotments of the public lands.'

1. 17. **Tribunos militares.** One of the later MSS. reads 'habuit,' but it is easily supplied from the earlier part of the argument.

1. 21. **Plane et Latine,** 'plain Latin;' cp. Verr. Act. 2. 4. 1, 2 'Latine me scitote, non accusatorie loqui.'

1. 22. **Myrmillo.** See 3. 12, 31 note.

**Thraecidicis,** 'with the arms of a Thrax,' the usual antagonist of the myrmillo. So in 6. 5, 13 'Mylasis myrmillo Thracem iugulavit.'

1. 24. **Luculentam,** 'a serious blow.' The expression is probably taken from the slang of the arena: cp. ad Q. Fr. 3. 2, 1 'Gabinium luculente calefecerat Memmius.'

1. 25. **Familiarem,** 'his comrade;' cp. 6. 1. c.

1. 26. **Animi causa,** 'to amuse himself;' cp. Fam. 7. 2, 3 'Hic simiolus animi causa me, in quem inveheretur, delegerat.'

1. 28. **Decuriabit,** 'place on the judicial bench.' See 1. 8, 19 note. **Sollicitabit agrarios,** 'try to rouse those who are desirous of land;' cp. Cat. 4. 2, 4 'C. Gracchus, quod agrarios concitare conatus est.'

**Queretur expulsos,** 'bemoan the lot of those who lose their lands,' to make way for the new settlers; so as to gain over desperadoes of all classes. Muretus suggests 'quaeret urbe expulsos' as the explanation of the Vatican reading 'quae retur,' but the 'expulsi' are obviously those who are deprived of their property. See on 5. 7, 20. The new settlers would be those introduced by the decree passed in consequence of the fifth oration.

1. 33. **Ad nutum,** 'to obey Antony without demur.'

**P. 113. l. 3. Involutum.** So Halm from the later MSS., and a comparison of this passage with a fragment of a letter to Octavian, ad

## NOTES

Caes. Iun. Epist. 1. fr. 9 'Sed quod videret nomine pacis bellum involutum fore.' The Vatican MS. has 'nouolutum' whence Muretus suggested the common reading 'obvolutum,' as in 2. 31. 77.

1. 5. *Est vestri consilii*, 'your character for prudence calls upon you.'

1. 7. *In hac custodia*, &c., 'in this post of guardianship, this watch-tower, as it were.' To 'custodia' answers 'vigilia;' to 'specula' 'prospicientia.'

1. 9. *Summo consilio*. Cp. 4. 6, 14 'Senatum, id est orbis terrae consilium.'

1. 16. *In principe civi*, 'in one who claims to be the leader of his party.' For the form 'civi' see 3. 3, 7 note.

o. 8. *And lastly, peace with Antony could not be. Mutual hatred, the people's eagerness for liberty, the siege of Mutina, and the loyalty and readiness for service which had thereby been excited, together with the influence of C. Caesar and D. Brutus, all made peace impossible.*

1. 18. *Coagmentari*. The Vatican MS. has 'coamentari,' a reading which Muretus defends, deriving the word from 'amenta, ea quibus ad ligandum utimur.' This meaning of 'amentum' however does not occur before the writings of the elder Pliny, and if 'coamentari' be the right reading, it seems more likely that it is taken from a form 'coamentum,' derived directly from 'cogo,' as 'amentum' (the impelling thong) is from 'ago.' Though several times used by Cicero (apologetically, with 'quasi' or 'quodammodo') of the combination of words, in his rhetorical treatises, the word 'coagmentari' appears to be nowhere else employed in so distinctly metaphorical a sense as here. 'I will show that peace cannot even be patched up with Antony.'

1. 23. *Age, vos*, &c., 'is this mutual hatred confined to you and him?'

1. 24. *In Gallia*. See 5. 12, 31 note.

1. 26. *Occulta*, &c. Ironical. 'They made no display, of course, of their feelings and opinions about Antony.'

1. 33. *Bis*. On the occasions of the fourth and sixth orations.

P. 114. 1. 2. *Quod* here is nearly equivalent to 'whereas,' the principal clause not containing a direct antecedent to it, but only an observation referring to the antecedent. See Madv. § 398 b. Obs. 2.

1. 8. *Ut in singulis*. &c., 'that in reviewing the conduct of the several towns you nowhere feel the absence of the Roman senate:' they are all as zealous as if they were acting under the immediate influence of the senate.

1. 10. *Firmani*. From the time of the Roman conquest of Picenum, 268 B.C., Firmum (now Fermo) always proved a staunch ally of Rome,

## THE SEVENTH PHILIPPIC ORATION

remaining faithful even during the Social War, when it was the headquarters of Cn. Pompeius Strabo. The Marrucini, from their admission to the Roman alliance, in 304 B.C. were also conspicuous for their general fidelity to Rome, but they joined the Marsi and Peligni in the Social War, at the close of which, with the Picenians, they were admitted to the Roman franchise.

l. 12. *Subterfugissent*, 'evaded military service.' Cp. Off. 3. 26, 97 '*Ulixen insimulant tragoediae simulatione insaniae militiam subterfugisse*.'

l. 16. *L. Visidio*. Orelli and other editors, apparently without MS. authority, have '*Nasidio*,' identifying this otherwise unknown knight with L. Nasidius, who commanded a fleet under Pompey in 49 B.C. To this it is objected that Nasidius would not have been appointed to such an office unless he had held some magistracy, and it is unusual to apply the term '*eques*' to any one who had even been quaestor.

l. 24. *Leniet*, sc. '*se provinciae leniet*,' an apparently unparalleled construction of '*lenio*,' due to the influence of its combination with '*placo*,' which, with so closely cognate a meaning, is not unusual with this construction; cp. Fam. 13. 1, 3 '*Uti te sibi placarem*.' 'Will he now bring himself to look with kindly and gentle feelings on the province of Gaul?'

o. 9. *What remained was therefore to be firm and ready. If Antony gave way to all the orders of the senate, then deliberation might be possible and safe, but if he failed in any one particular, the only course in that case was to crush him, and thus free the Roman people from all danger and all fear for ever.*

P. 115. l. 1. *Omnia fecerit*, &c., 'he must have submitted to us in all that we have forbidden or commanded him to do, before he can claim a hearing for his requests.'

l. 5. *Exercitum*, &c. In 6. 3, 5 Cicero tells the people that '*paulo ante decretum est ut (Antonius) exercitum citra flumen Rubiconem, qui finis est Galliae, educeret, dum ne propius urbem Romam CC milia admovent*.' This would confine him within limits of about 20 miles, the Rubicon being about 220 miles from Rome.

l. 8. *Erit integra*, 'the question will be open for deliberation.'

l. 11. *Agitur*, 'is at stake.'

l. 17. *Non eges*, &c., although, that is, you are rather fitted for administering than receiving such advice.

l. 19. *Apparatum*, not merely the forces which he had collected from the levy, as Manutius thinks, but all his other resources, in the firmness of the senate, the zeal of the knights, and the eagerness of the people.

## NOTES

l. 24. **Quibus de rebus** : the Appian way, and the Mint, the subjects of the Consul's motion ; see c. I, 1.

**P. Servilio** : probably P. Servilius Vatia Isauricus the younger, who was one of the chief supporters of the aristocratical party, and afterwards chosen as one of the envoys for the proposed second embassy to Antony. The words with which Cicero concludes this oration are probably the usual formula for giving a vote without embodying in it a motion, and so come in appropriately at the close of a speech which is absolutely irrelevant to the matter before the Senate.

# INDEX

(The first figure refers to the Oration, the second to the smaller subdivision into sections.)

Abhinc, 2. 119.  
Accedere, to bid at an auction, 2. 64.  
Accusative, in exclamations, 3, 26; limiting intransitive verb, 2. 21.  
Addicere, 2. 52; 7. 15.  
Additi quaestores, 2. 31.  
Adolescens, 2. 52, 113.  
Adspectus, 2. 73.  
Advocatus, 1. 16.  
Aerarium, the depository of laws, 5. 12.  
Afflictus, 3. 25.  
Agere, to negotiate, 2. 52.  
Agmen quadratum, 2. 108.  
Agrarius, desirous of land, 7. 18.  
Ahalas, C. Servilius, 2. 26, 27.  
Alba Longa, occupation of, 3. 6.  
Albus atene, 2. 41.  
Alea, 2. 56.  
Alexander, 5. 48.  
Alexandrea, 2. 48, 64.  
Alio die, 2. 83.  
Allegare, 5. 14.  
ἄλλο τι ᾗ, 1. 22.  
Alpes, 5. 37.  
Amatius, the pseudo-Marius, 1. 5.  
Ambitio, 5. 47.

ἀμνηστία, 1. 1.  
Anagnia, 2. 106.  
Animi causa, 7. 18.  
Annius, L., 3. 26.  
Antiquus, 1. 25; 5. 47.  
Antonia, 2. 99.  
Antonius, C., brother of the triumvir, 3. 26; 7. 3.  
Antonius, L., cruelty in Gaul, 3. 30; 'myrmillo,' 3. 31; 5. 20, 30; 7. 17; 'patronus' of all Rome, 7. 16 foll.  
Antonius, M., the orator, 1. 27; 2. 42, 70.  
Antonius, M., the triumvir, acts of, annulled, 5. 10; at Alexandria, 2. 48; answers the first Philippic, 5. 19; 'augur verecundus,' 5. 7; augur through Curio's influence, 2. 4; body-guard of, 1. 27; Caesar's fate a warning to, 2. 116; Caesar's memory neglected by, 2. 110; Caesar's murder attempted by, 2. 34, 74; Caesar's nominee in the consulship, 2. 10; Caesar's treason caused by, 2. 53; Campania, his progress through, 2. 100; Capua, his proceed-

# INDEX

- ings at, 2. 92; Cicero's benefactor, 1. 11; 2. 59; Cicero's enemy, 2. 2; Cicero's friend, 2. 3; Cisalpine Gaul appropriated by, 1. 8; Cisalpine Gaul occupied by, 5. 24; Clodius' tool, 2. 48; constitutional conduct of, after Caesar's death, 1. 2; consulship obtained by, 2. 79; 'consulatus urbanus,' 7. 15; crew of, described, 5. 12 foll.; cruelty of, 2. 61; dictatorship abolished by, 1. 4; 2. 115; discourtesy of, 2. 7, 105 foll.; Dolabella's election stopped by, 1. 31; 2. 82; drinks in Scipio's villa, 5. 19; falsifies the auspices, 2. 82; finds fault with Cicero's consulship, 2. 11; flight before Octavianus, 3. 1, 24; 5. 24, 30; flight to Gaul, 3. 6; flight on Caesar's death, 2. 88; forges 'acta Caesaris,' 2. 97; forges laws, 1. 25; 2. 8; friend of traitors, 2. 2; gambler, 2. 56; gluttonous, 2. 63; grandfathers of, 1. 27; 'heres secundus' to Caesar, 2. 71; 'hostis Populi Romani,' 3. 15; 4. 5; 5. 28 foll.; insolent, 2. 58; jobbery of, 2. 35, 62, 92, 115; 3. 10, 30; joins Caesar in Gaul, 2. 48; joins Caesar at Ravenna, 2. 51; Italy entrusted to, by Caesar, 2. 57, 58; 'iudicium' bestowed on foreigners by, 5. 12; Latinity of, 2. 95; 3. 22; laws of, invalid, 5. 10; legislation of, 2. 72; life of, reviewed 2. 44 foll.; Lupercalia, conduct at the, 2. 84; 3. 12; Macedonia claimed by, 7. 3; 'magister equitum,' 2. 62; massacres of, 3. 4; Mutina besieged by, 5. 24; Narbo, expedition to, 2. 75; Narbo, return from, 2. 76; 'non sordidus,' 1. 33; occupied the forum with soldiery, 2. 19, 96; 5. 9; peace with, impossible, 7. 7; Pompey's goods bought by, 2. 64, 100, 103; profligate, 2. 57, 104; quaestor, 2. 49; senate blockaded by, 2. 19, 112; senate insulted by, 3. 20; sons of, 1. 2; 2. 90; suppliant to Cicero, 2. 7; temperate when necessary, 3. 12; threatens Cicero, 1. 11; tribune, 2. 51; tries to kill P. Clodius, 2. 21, 49; tyrant of the worst kind, 2. 108; 7. 15; uncle of, 1. 27; unconstitutional conduct of, after 1st of June, 1. 6; unnatural conduct of, 2. 55; unsupported in the senate, 5. 32; venal, 2. 97; villa of, at Misenum, 2. 48, 73; wishes to crown Caesar, 2. 85; 5. 38; wishes to declare Octavianus a public enemy, 5. 23; wishes to divide Italy among his followers, 5. 7.
- Antonius Hybrida, C., uncle of the triumvir, 2. 56, 70, 98.
- Apertus in dicendo, 2. 111.
- Apollinares ludi, 1. 36; 2. 31.
- Apothecae, 2. 67; 3. 31.
- Apparatus, 7. 27.
- Appellare, to summon for debt, 2. 71.
- Appellari, 1. 6.
- Appia via, 7. 1.
- Aquinum, 2. 106.
- Arationes, 2. 101.
- Argentum, plate, 2. 66.
- Aricia, 3. 15.
- Armenia Minor, 2. 94.
- Armenta, 3. 31.
- Asyndeton, 1. 1; 2. 75, 89, 94.
- Atia, 3. 15.
- Atius, M., 3. 16.
- Attius quoted, 1. 34, 36.
- Attraction from finite verb after quam, 5. 21; of demonstrative, 3. 13; of relative, 2. 54; 5. 39.
- Attribuere, to give money on account, 5. 6.
- Aversa lectica, 2. 82.
- Avertere, 5. 11.

# INDEX

- Augurs, College of, 2. 4, 81.  
 Auspices invented, 2. 83, 88; 3. 9.
- Bambalio, M. Fulvius, 2. 90; 3. 16.
- Barbaria, 2. 108.
- Basilus, 2. 107.
- Bellienus, L., 2. 91.
- Belua, 3. 28.
- Bibulus, M., 2. 23.
- Bodyguard of tyrants, 1. 27; 5. 17.
- Brundisium, massacres at, 3. 4.
- Brutus, D. Iunius, 'consul designatus,' 3. 37; decree in honour of, 5. 35; edict of, 3. 8; praetor in Cisalpine Gaul, 1. 8.
- Brutus, L. Iunius, 1. 13; 2. 26.
- Brutus, M. Iunius, Crete given to, instead of Macedonia, 2. 31; exempted from penalties, 2. 31; farewell edict of, 1. 8; not descended from L. Brutus, 1. 13; 2. 29; proconsul in Crete, 2. 31.
- Bustum Caesaris, 1. 5; 2. 107.
- Cadere in aliquem, 5. 6.
- Caelo, detrahare de, 2. 107.
- Caesar, C. Iulius, acts of, ratified, 1. 17; called Antony to account for his debts, 2. 71; careless about loyalty when young, 5. 49; Cicero's benefactor, 2. 1; civil wars of, 2. 75; civil war, pretext for, 2. 53; column in his honour, 1. 5; 'commentarii,' 1. 2; Consul, 2. 24; decorated by the senate, 2. 85; Deiotarus defended by, 2. 94; diadem rejected by, 2. 87; flamen of, 2. 110; funeral of, 2. 90; gardens of, 2. 109; goes to Spain, 2. 74; laws of, see under 'Lex'; life attempted by Antony, 2. 74; literary powers of, 2. 116; magnificence of, 2. 116; miserable, 1. 35; opposed by the consuls, 2. 54; Parthian campaign, 2. 80; Pompey alienated from Cicero by, 2. 23; Pompey's goods sold by, 2. 64; Pompey's negotiations with, 2. 37; Pompey reconciled to, 2. 33; province of Gaul retained by, 2. 24; provinces allotted by, 2. 31; public works of, 2. 116; refuge of the abandoned, 2. 50, 78; returns to Rome from Egypt, 2. 64; temple of, 2. 110; tyranny premeditated, 2. 116.
- Caesar, L. Iulius, 1. 27; 2. 14; 3. 22.
- Calcei, 2. 76.
- Calenus, Q. Fufius, 5. 1.
- Calvinus Sabinus, 3. 26.
- Canutius, Ti., 3. 23.
- Capital punishment abolished, 1. 21.
- Capitalis homo, 5. 33.
- Capua, 2. 100.
- Carfulenus, D., 3. 23.
- Cascae, Servilii, 2. 27.
- Casilinum, 2. 102.
- Cassianum, 2. 35.
- Cassius, Q., 3. 26.
- Cassius, Sp., 1. 1; 2. 26, 87, 114.
- Cassius Barba, 5. 18.
- Cassius Longinus, C., attempts Caesar's life, 2. 26; farewell edict of, 1. 8.
- Cassius Longinus, L., 3. 23.
- Catiline, 2. 12.
- Cato, M. Porcius, 2. 12.
- Cavere ab aliquo, 2. 117.
- Cautio, genitive with, 7. 3.
- Celare, 2. 32.
- Cellae servorum, 2. 67.
- Cellae vinariae, 2. 67.
- Censeo, 1. 11; 3. 24, 37; 5. 10.
- Charybdis, 2. 67.
- Cicero, M. Tullius, Antony's interests opposed by, 2. 3; Arpinas, 3. 15; augur, 2. 4; Brundisium avoided by, 1. 7; Caesar estranged from Pompey by, 2. 23; Caesar's death contrived by, 2. 25, 28; Clodius' death contrived by, 2. 22; Deiotarus defended by, 2. 95;



# INDEX

- departs from Rome after Caesar's death, 1. 1; enemy to all traitors, 2. 1; house rebuilt by senate, 1. 12; leaves Italy, 1. 6; legacies to, 2. 40; letter to Antony, 2. 7; modesty in praising himself, 2. 10; not bound to Antony, 2. 3; Octavianus acknowledged by, 3. 3; 'paci auctor,' 2. 37; 7. 7; poetry of, 2. 20; Pompey joined by, 2. 37; prompt action urged by, 3. 1; prosecutor only twice, 7. 7; ready to die, 1. 38; 2. 119; returns to Italy after Pharsalus, 2. 59; returns to Italy, Aug. 31, 44 B.C., 1. 7; returns to Rome after Antony's flight, 3. 1; saviour of the state, 2. 2, 51; Sicilian connexion of, 1. 7; 7. 7; urges a declaration of war, 5, 31; villa near Anagnia, 2. 106.
- Cicero, Q. Tullius, the younger, 3. 18.
- Cimber, L. Tullius, 2. 27, 116.
- Cinna, L. Cornelius, 1. 35; 2. 108; 3. 26; 5. 17.
- Circumscribere, 2. 53.
- Cisium, 2. 77.
- Citius, 2. 25.
- Civi (ablative), 3. 7, 39; 5. 52; 7. 20.
- Clementia, 1. 27.
- Climax, 2. 44.
- Clivus Capitolinus, 2. 16, 19.
- Clodius, P., 2. 21.
- Clodius, Sex., client of P. Clodius, 1. 3; 2. 9, 96.
- Clodius, Sex., the Sicilian rhetorician, 2. 9, 42, 101.
- Coagmentor, 7. 21.
- Coena, time of, 2. 104.
- Cognatus, 5. 6.
- Cognito, 2. 100.
- Coloniae, 2. 100; 3. 13.
- Comitia centuriata, 2. 82.
- Commendatus, 2. 32.
- Commentarii, 1. 2.
- Compellare, 2. 94; 3. 17.
- Compilare, 3. 30.
- Concidere, 2. 107; 5. 23.
- Concidere, 5. 28.
- Conclave, 2. 69.
- Concord, Temple of, 2. 15.
- Congiaria, 2. 116.
- Coniungere, with ablative, 5. 20.
- Conscondere, 1. 7.
- Consentire, 2. 17.
- Constringere, 2. 97.
- Constructio *κατὰ φύσιν*, 2. 58.
- Consuls invested with absolute power, 2. 52.
- Contra dicere, 2. 18.
- Contumeliam facere, 3. 22.
- Convellere, 2. 83.
- Conventuram rem, 1. 8.
- Cornificius, Q., 3. 26.
- Corvinus, 5. 48.
- Cotta, L. Aurelius, 2. 13.
- Cotyla, L. Varius, 5. 5.
- Crassus, M. Licinius, 2. 7, 12.
- Cretans a cruel nation, 5. 14.
- Cui bono, 2. 35.
- Cuniculum Gallorum, 3. 20.
- Curio, C., 2. 3, 44, 50.
- Curius, M., 5. 13.
- Cusinus, M., 3. 26.
- Cydas, 5. 12.
- Cydnus, 2. 26.
- Cytheris, 2. 20, 56, 58, 59.
- Debere, 2. 99.
- Decius Mus, P., 5. 18.
- Decoquere, 2. 44.
- Decuriae iudicum, 1. 19, 20; 5. 15.
- Decuriare, 7. 18.
- De die in diem, 2. 87.
- Deductio, 2. 62.
- Deferre, 2. 83.
- Deferre res ad senatum, 1. 2.
- Deinceps, 5. 35.
- Deiotarus, 2. 93, 95; 3. 31, 33.
- Deiotarus the younger, 3. 31, 33.
- Denticula, Licinius, 2. 56.
- Descendere in senatum, 2. 15.
- Describere, to copy, 7. 5.
- Describere, to divide, 5. 22.
- Desiderare, 5. 35; 7. 14.

# INDEX

- Devius, 5. 37.  
 Devoluti, 7. 14.  
 Diadema, 2. 85; 5. 38.  
 Dicta, 2. 42.  
 Dictatorship, tenure of, 1. 4; 2. 91.  
 Dignus, absolutely, 3. 22.  
 Diunctio, 2. 18, 32.  
 Discessio, 3. 24.  
 Disciplinam, tradere in, 2. 3.  
 Dispersio, 3. 30.  
 Displiceo mihi, 1. 12.  
 Distribuire, 5. 32.  
 Divendere, 7. 15.  
 Divorce, ceremonies of, 2. 69.  
 Dolabella, P. Cornelius, adopted by Cn. Lentulus, 1. 30; Antony's colleague, 1. 5, 29; 3. 9; consulship declared invalid, 2. 82, 83; 5. 8; profligacy of, 2. 99; purifies the forum, 1. 30; 'tribunus plebis,' 1. 30; upright, 1. 29.  
 Dominatus, 1. 34; 2. 26; 7. 16.  
 Domitius Ahenobarbus, Cn., 2. 27; 10. 13.  
 Domitius Ahenobarbus, L., 2. 71.  
 Domu, 2. 45.  
 Domus or 'domi,' 2. 11.  
 Edere nomina, 5. 53.  
 Effrenatio, 5. 22.  
 Egnatuleius, L., 3. 7, 39; 5. 52.  
 Elephants, 5. 46.  
 Ellipse of verbs, 2. 74; 5. 31.  
 Emancipatus, 2. 51.  
 Emendator et corrector, 2. 43.  
 Eniti, 2. 23.  
 Equi vectigales, 2. 62.  
 Equites join the senate against Catiline, 2. 19.  
 Equitum centuriae, 2. 82.  
 Equo mereri, 1. 20.  
 Essedum, 2. 58.  
 Exalare, 2. 30.  
 Excusatio, 5. 14.  
 Excutare, 2. 73.  
 Existimare, to express opinion, 2. 9; 5. 36.  
 Expendere pecuniam, 2. 98.  
 Exsilium, 2. 33.  
 Faces admovendae sunt, 2. 30.  
 Facilitas, 1. 27.  
 Fadia, Antony's first wife, 2. 3; 3. 17.  
 Fadius, Q., 2. 3.  
 Familiam ducere, 5. 30.  
 Familiaris, 7. 17.  
 Fasti, 2. 87.  
 Fastigium, 2. 110.  
 Fatum, power of, 1. 10.  
 Faveo, 2. 10.  
 Fax, 2. 48; 7. 3.  
 Firmum, 7. 23.  
 Flamines, 2. 110.  
 Flamininus, T. Quinctius, 5. 48.  
 Foris, 2. 26.  
 Forum Iulium, 2. 116.  
 Fraus, 5. 34.  
 Fufius, Q., 2. 41.  
 Fulmen sinistrum, 2. 99.  
 Fulvia, Antony's third wife, 1. 2; avaricious, 1. 33; 2. 113; 5. 11; fatal to her husbands, 2. 11, 113; 5. 11.  
 Fustuarium, 3. 14.  
 Future, equivalent to English present, 2. 113, 118.  
 Gabinius, A., proposed Cicero's exile, 2. 48.  
 Gallia ultima, 5. 5; 7. 3.  
 Gallicae, 2. 76.  
 Gambling illegal, 2. 56.  
 Gauls, capture of Rome by, 3. 20.  
 Gauls, votes of, 2. 76.  
 Genitive, double, 5. 35; plur. in 'ium,' 2. 28; plur. in 'um,' 2. 43.  
 Gerundive, construction with 'ab' and ablative, 3. 21; various constructions of, 2. 4; 5. 6.  
 Gladiatoribus, 1. 36.  
 Gladiators, pride of, 3. 34.  
 Grandiferae, 2. 101.  
 Gravitas, 2. 24.  
 Greek construction, 5. 14.  
 Gynaecium, 2. 95.

# INDEX

Habebat hoc Caesar, 2. 78.  
 Habere cognitum, 5. 50, 52.  
 Habere with abstract nouns, 1. 7.  
 Haerere, 2. 36.  
 Hannibal, 5. 37.  
 Hasta, the sign of an auction,  
 2. 64.  
 Hereditates adire, 2. 42.  
 Hereditates, a mark of respect,  
 2. 40.  
 Herophilus, 1. 5.  
 Hic redundant, 2. 101; 3. 7;  
 7. 15.  
 Hippias, 2. 62, 63.  
 Hirtius, A., augur, 7. 12; bad  
 health of, 1. 37; 7. 12; Cicero's  
 pupil, 7. 12; 'consul designatus,'  
 1. 6; 3. 2; distrusted by Cicero,  
 5. introd.; killed before Mutina,  
 1. 9; sent to Gaul, 7. 12.  
 Hiscere, 2. 111.  
 Honoris causa nominare, 2. 30, 113.  
 Hortensius, Q., 2. 4, 12.  
 Horti, 2. 67.  
 Humanitas, 1. 10.

Idem, followed by personal pro-  
 noun, 2. 32.  
 Igitur beginning clause, 2. 94.  
 Illim, 2. 77.  
 Inimunes agri, 2. 43.  
 Immunitates, 1. 3; 2. 92; 5. 11.  
 Imperfect subjunctive expressing  
 duty, 2. 86.  
 Imperium, 1. 18; 3. 27; 5. 45.  
 Impluvium, 2. 45.  
 Impulsus, 2. 79.  
 In, expressing final cause, 2. 50.  
 In ante diem, 3. 20.  
 In diem vivere, 2. 87; 5. 25.  
 Incidere, 2. 47.  
 Incolumis, 2. 4.  
 Index, 1. 20.  
 Indicative for English subjunctive,  
 2. 27.  
 Indormire, 3. 34.  
 Infinitive in exclamation, 5. 16.  
 Ingurgitare, 2. 65.

Inquilinus, 2. 105.  
 Insinuare, 5. 8.  
 Institor, 2. 97.  
 Integer, 5. 2, 33; 7. 26.  
 Intempesta nox, 1. 8.  
 Interamna, 2. 105.  
 Intercedere, to become security,  
 2. 45.  
 Interest, construction of, 2. 99.  
 Invadere in pecunias, 2. 41.  
 Invadere in provinciam, 3. 11.  
 Involutus, 7. 19.  
 Inurere, 2. 117.  
 Is, redundant, 2. 30.  
 Ita restrictive, 2. 85.  
 Ita, 'nec ita multi,' 2. 108.  
 Ityraei, 2. 19, 96, 112; 5. 18.  
 Iubere consulem, 2. 79, 80.  
 Iudicia, 1. 19, 20.  
 Iuppiter Stator, 2. 64.  
 Iure consultus, 2. 96.  
 Ius postulare, 2. 72.

Kalendae, 2. 13; 5. 31.

Lacerna, 2. 76.  
 Laco, 2. 106.  
 Laedat an laudet, 3. 18.  
 Laelius, C., 2. 83.  
 Languere e via, 1. 12.  
 Latine loqui, 7. 17.  
 Laudium, 2. 28.  
 Lecticae scutorum, 2. 108; 5. 18.  
 Legatio libera, 1. 6.  
 Legibus solutus, 2. 31.  
 Legio Alauda, 1. 20.  
 Legio Martia, 3. 6; 5. 53.  
 Lenire se with dative, 7. 25.  
 Lentulus, L. Cornelius, 3. 25.  
 Lentulus Crus, L., Cornelius, 2. 51.  
 Lentulus Sura, P. Cornelius, 2.  
 14, 18.  
 Leontini, 2. 43, 84, 101.  
 Lepidus, M. Aemilius, conduct on  
 Caesar's death, 1. 2; left in  
 charge of Rome by Caesar, 2.  
 57; loyal, 5. 38; 'supplicatio'  
 to, 3. 23.

# INDEX

- Levitas, 2. 77; 7. 4, 9.  
 Lex Aebutia, 2. 6; Aelia et Fufia, 2. 81; 'agraria' of M. Antonius, 2. 6; 'agraria' of C. Iulius Caesar, 2. 53; 'annalis,' 5. 47; 'Antonia de iudiciis,' 5. 12; 'Antonia (of L. Antonius) de magistratibus,' 7. 16; 'Atinia,' 3. 16; 'Aurelia de iudiciis,' 1. 92; 'Caecilia et Didia,' 5. 8; 'Clodia de auspiciis,' 2. 81; 'Domitia de sacerdotiis,' 2. 4; 'Iulia de iudiciis,' 1. 19; 'Iulia de provinciis,' 1. 19; 2. 109; 3. 12; 5. 7; 'Iunia et Licinia,' 5. 8; 'Licinia' 2. 6; 'municipalis,' 3. 13; 'Pompeia de iudiciis,' 1. 20; 'Pompeia de vi,' 1. 19; 2. 22; 'Roscia,' 2. 44; 'Vatinia,' 2. 24; 'Voconia,' 3. 16.  
 Libelli, 2. 97.  
 Liberare, 3. 30; 5. 12.  
 Libertinus and 'libertus,' 2. 3.  
 Liberty the birthright of Romans, 3. 29.  
 Loco consulari (praetorio) dicere, 1. 15; 5. 46.  
 Locuntur, 1. 28.  
 Longum, 5. 1.  
 Longum est, 2. 27.  
 Lubrica, 2. 59.  
 Luculentus, 7. 17.  
 Lucullus, L. Licinius, 2. 12.  
 Ludi Apollinares, 1. 36; 2. 31.  
 Ludi Romani, 2. 110.  
 Lupercalia, 2. 84; 3. 12; 7. 1.  
 Lupus custos ovium, 3. 27.  
 Maelius, Sp., 2. 26, 87, 114.  
 Maiestas, 1. 21.  
 Malum used interjectionally, 1. 15.  
 Mancipatus, 2. 51.  
 Mancipia, 2. 73.  
 Manere alicui, 2. 11.  
 Manere, to be permanent, 1. 22.  
 Manlius Capitolinus, M., 1. 32; 2. 114.  
 Marcellus, C. Claudius, 3. 17.  
 Marius, the pseudo, 1. 5.  
 Marrucini, 7. 23.  
 Martial law, 5. 34.  
 Massilia, 2. 94.  
 Medius Fidius, 2. 67.  
 μειωσις, 7. 8.  
 Mercenarius, 5. 5, 46.  
 Meritus passive, 7. 10.  
 Metuere with dative, 2. 99.  
 Milo, T. Annius, 2. 21.  
 Minucia porticus, 2. 84.  
 Mithridates of Pergamus, 2. 94.  
 Moneta, 7. 1.  
 Munda, 2. 37.  
 Municipia, 3. 13.  
 Murena, L. Licinius, 2. 12.  
 Mustela Tamisius, 2. 8, 106; 5. 18.  
 Mutina, 5. 24; 7. 15.  
 Myrmillo, 5. 20, 30; 7. 17.  
 Naevius quoted, 2. 65.  
 Narbo, 2. 75.  
 Natalicia, 2. 15.  
 Natura pater, 3. 15.  
 Ne with personal pronouns, 2. 3, 76.  
 Ne quid detrimenti capiat res publica, 5. 34.  
 Ne (not 'nec') . . . quidem, 3. 3.  
 Necesse est with subjunctive, 4. 5.  
 Neque . . . que, 2. 109.  
 Nisi si, 2. 70.  
 Nobilis, 1. 29; 2. 16.  
 Nomina dare, 2. 16.  
 Non modo for 'non modo non,' 5. 25.  
 Non quia, non quo, &c., 1. 9; 5. 18.  
 Notarii, 1. 8.  
 Nudius tertius, 5. 2.  
 Numantia, 4. 13.  
 Numen, 3. 32.  
 Numero esse, 2. 71; 3. 16.  
 Numerus vini, 2. 66.  
 Numitoria Fregellana, 3. 17.  
 Nuncupare vota, 3. 11; 5. 24.  
 Nundinae domesticae, 2. 35, 92, 115; 3. 10, 30.  
 Nuntiatio, 2. 80.  
 O, construction with, 2. 16, 54.  
 Obire diem, 3. 20.

# INDEX.

- Obnuntiatio, 2. 80.  
 Obrogare legi, 1. 23.  
 Observatus, 2. 49.  
 Obtineri, 2. 109.  
 Octavianus, C. Iulius Caesar,  
 Antony driven from Rome by,  
 3. 27; called Caesar, 3. 5;  
 consulted Cicero, 5. 23; 'dux  
 praestantissimus,' 5. 23; ex-  
 traordinary honours to, 5. 47;  
 extraordinary promise in, 5. 48  
 foll.; 'imperium' given to, 5.  
 45; propraetor, 5. 46; saved  
 the state, 3. 3; wins the veterans,  
 3. 3.  
 Octavius, C., 3. 15.  
 Oderint dum metuant, 1. 34.  
 Omnes: qui omnes, 2. 13.  
 Omnino, 2. 42.  
 Onerare laudibus, 2. 25.  
 Opinio, 5. 32.  
 Ops, temple of, 1. 17; 2. 35, 93;  
 5. 11.  
 Paludatus, 3. 24.  
 Paludes Pomptinae, 5. 7.  
 Pansa, C. Vibius, 'consul design-  
 atus,' 1. 6; 3. 1; 'consul prae-  
 stantissimus,' 7. 6; distrusted,  
 5. introd.; killed before Mutina,  
 1. 8.  
 Paphus, 2. 39.  
 Par, 1. 34.  
 Parataxis, 2. 110.  
 Parens = 'mater,' masculine, 2. 49.  
 Parentalia, 1. 13.  
 Parricidium, 2. 17, 31.  
 Patres conscripti, 1. 1.  
 Patronus, 2. 107.  
 Pecus, 2. 30.  
 Pedem ponere in possessionem,  
 3. 28.  
 Pensio, 2. 113.  
 Perfect subjunctive, concessive use  
 of, 1. 13, 17; 2. 75; distinguished  
 from imperfect, 1. 36; 3. 30;  
 for pluperfect, 1. 8.  
 Perscriptio, 5. 11.  
 Phaedrus, 5. 13.  
 Pharsalus, 2. 27, 37, 59.  
 Philippic orations, origin of the  
 name, 2. introd.  
 Philippus, L. Marcius 3. 17.  
 Philippus, L. Marcius the younger  
 son, 3. 25.  
 Piceni, 7. 23.  
 Pietas, 5. 31.  
 Pignoris capio, 1. 11.  
 Piso Caesoninus, L. Calpurnius,  
 1. 10, 14; 5. 19.  
 Piso, M. Calpurnius, 3. 25.  
 Piso, M. Pupius, 2. 62.  
 Plancus, L. Munatius, 1. 8; 2. 78;  
 3. 38; 5. 5.  
 Plebi, 5. 7.  
 Plus quam, 2. 31.  
 Pompeius Magnus, Cn., Caesar's  
 friendship for, 2. 23; camp of,  
 2. 37; Cicero's consulship ap-  
 proved by, 2. 12; Cicero nom-  
 inated augur by, 2. 4; con-  
 duct after Catiline's conspiracy,  
 2. 12; consulship of, 1. 18;  
 flight from Rome, 2. 54; flight  
 to Egypt, 2. 39; house of, 1. 1;  
 2. 6, 64, 103; last campaign in  
 Epirus, 2. 37; laws of, 1. 18;  
 2. 22; praises of, 2. 69; property  
 of, sold, 2. 64; Sulla's main  
 support, 5. 43.  
 Pompeius Magnus, Cn., the young-  
 er, 5. 39.  
 Pompeius Magnus, Sex., 2. 75;  
 5. 38, 39.  
 Ponere edictum, 3. 19.  
 Popularis, 1. 21, 37; 7. 4.  
 Porcia, 2. 27.  
 Post diem tertium, 2. 89.  
 Postulare, 1. 27; 2. 72.  
 Potuisset with pres. inf., 2. 67.  
 Praedes, 2. 78.  
 Praenomen, use of, 2. 77.  
 Praerogativa, 2. 82.  
 Praesertim cum, 2. 60, 64, 106;  
 7. 2, 17.  
 Praesidere, 5. 37.  
 Praetextatus, 2. 44.  
 Praevicator, 2. 25.

# INDEX.

- Praeverti, 2. 88.  
 Preposition omitted, 2. 26.  
 Pridie and 'postridie' correlative,  
     7. 14.  
 Primum, 2. 114.  
 Privatus, 5. 10.  
 Procurator, 2. 104.  
 προδιόρθωσις, 7. 8.  
 Pronoun, demonstrative for re-  
     lative, 1. 24.  
 Pronoun, use of reflexive, 1. 16.  
 Pronuntiare, 1. 24.  
 Propugnaculum, 5. 27.  
 Providere, 2. 24.  
 Provinces, assignment of, 1. 8;  
     2. 31; 3. 26; introd. to Or. 1.  
 Provinces, tenure of, limited, 1. 19.  
 Provocatio, 1. 21.  
 Pudet, 2. 61.  
 Pudor, 2. 15; 3. 28.  
 Pulvinar, 2. 110.  
 Puteoli, 2. 107.  
 Pyrrhus, 1. 11.  
  
 Quaestiones perpetuae, 1. 21.  
 Quaeestorships, allotment of, 2. 31,  
     50.  
 Quam volent, 2. 113.  
 Quantuscumque = 'quantuluscum-  
     que,' 7. 8.  
 Quasillum, 3. 10.  
 Qui and 'quis' distinguished, 1. 13.  
 Qui duo, 2. 13.  
 Quia with subjunctive, 2. 19.  
 Quid es? 2. 75.  
 Quid est aliud? 1. 22; 2. 7; 3. 21.  
 Quidem, 2. 6, 39.  
 Quin = 'quia non,' 7. 6.  
 Quisquam in affirmative sentences,  
     1. 22.  
 Quisque, 2. 119; 3. 10, 24.  
 Quisque with superlatives, 1. 29;  
     3. 19; 5. 49.  
 Quod, whereas, 7. 22.  
 Quotus quisque, 3. 15.  
 Quousque in two words, 3. 3.  
  
 Rationem conficere, 5. 15.  
  
 Rationem habere alicuius, 5. 46.  
 Recipere, to undertake, 2. 79; 5. 51.  
 Recitare, 1. 24.  
 Reckoning, Roman mode of, 2. 89.  
 Reclamare, reclamatio, 5. 22.  
 Reda, 2. 58.  
 Referre acceptum, 2. 12, 40, 55.  
 Re'ferre ad senatum, 1. 2.  
 Referre in tabulas, 5. 12.  
 Refricare, 3. 18.  
 Regnare, 2. 29, 34; 3. 8; 5. 44.  
 Relative agreeing with predicate,  
     2. 54.  
 Relative, neuter with masc. and  
     fem. antecedents, 2. 75.  
 Relegatio, 2. 33.  
 Repraesentare, 2. 118.  
 Reserare, 7. 2.  
 Restituere, 2. 56.  
 Retexere, 2. 32.  
 Reversio, 1. 1.  
 Revirescere, 7. 1.  
 Rogare consulatum, 2. 76.  
 Romanorum propria libertas, 3. 29.  
 Rome, 'the eternal city,' 2. 51.  
 Roscia lex, 2. 44.  
 Rubrius, L., 2. 40, 62, 74, 103.  
 Rudis, 2. 74.  
 Rullus, Q. Fabius Maximus, 5. 48.  
  
 Saga, 5. 32.  
 Saguntum, 5. 27.  
 Salvius, 5. introd., 7. 14.  
 Salutare, 2. 41.  
 Sanus, 2. 51, 88.  
 Sapere nihil, 2. 8, 43,  
 Saxa rubra, 2. 77.  
 Scalae, 2. 21.  
 Scipio, Q. Caecilius Metellus Pius,  
     2. 37, 42; 5. 19.  
 Scipio Aemilianus (Africanus  
     Minor), P. Cornelius, 5. 48.  
 Scipio Africanus (Maior), P. Cor-  
     nelius, 5. 48.  
 Sector, 2. 39, 64.  
 Sed, resuming the sentence, 1. 27;  
     2. 5, 8, 80.  
 Semen, 2. 25.  
 Semustilatus, 2. 91.

# INDEX

- Senate, crushed under Antony's policy, 1. 6; diminution of power of, 1. 9; order of voting in, 3. 24; 5. 1, 35; written speeches unusual in, 1. 3; 3. 20.
- Senati, genitive, 3. 38.
- Senators obliged to attend, 1. 11.
- Septemviri agris dividundis, 2. 99; 5. 7, 21, 33.
- Servare de caelo, 2. 80, 83.
- Servi armati, 2. 16.
- Servilius Vatia Isauricus, P., 2. 12.
- Servilius Vatia Isauricus, P., the younger, 7. 27.
- Sestertium, 2. 93, 95.
- Sicarios, inter, 2. 8.
- Sicca, 2. 3.
- Sicilians attached to Cicero, 1. 7; received immunities, 1. 23.
- Sidicini, 2. 107.
- Significare, 1. 36.
- Simulacrum, 2. 110.
- Sisapo, 2. 48.
- Sitim quaerens, 5. 19.
- Solutus legibus, 2. 31.
- Solvendo esse, 2. 4.
- Spartacus, 3. 21.
- Species, a phantom, 2. 68.
- Spectio, 2. 80.
- Statua equestris, 5. 40.
- Stilus, 2. 34.
- Stimuli, 2. 86.
- Strenuus, 2. 78.
- Subjunctive mood, attracted, causal, 3. 14; concessive, 1. 13, 17; 2. 75; expressing duty, 2. 86; introducing oratio obliqua, 2. 7, 60; marking character, 5. 16; of a class, 2. 7; subjective, 2. 96.
- Subsecivae operae, 2. 20.
- Substantives of motion govern cases, 2. 48, 76.
- Subterfugere, 7. 23.
- Suessa, massacre at, 3. 10.
- Suffragia, sex, 2. 82.
- Sulla Felix, L. Cornelius, aided by Pompey, 5. 44; perpetual dictator, 1. 4; tyranny of, 5. 17.
- Sulpicius Galba, Serv., ambassador to Antony, 5. introd.; conduct after Caesar's death, 1. 3.
- Supplicatio, 1. 13; 2. 110.
- Suspicio, construction with, 1. 15.
- Syngrapha, 2. 95; 5. 12.
- Tabula auctionaria, 2. 73.
- Tabulam figere, 1. 3.
- Tamen, force of, 1. 7, 10, 34; 2. 75.
- Tarquinius Superbus, 3. 8.
- Tegulas, demitti per, 2. 45.
- Tellus, temple of, 1. 1; 2. 89.
- Tempestas, 7. 22.
- Thapsus, 2. 37.
- Thrax, 3. 31; 7. 17.
- Thunder, 5. 7.
- Tiro, 2. 8; 5. 18.
- Toga, as full dress, 2. 76.
- Togatae meretrices, 2. 44.
- Togatus hostis, 2. 51.
- Tollere diem, 2. 88.
- Trahere, = 'protrahere,' 5. 30.
- Trebonius, C., the younger, 2. 27, 34, 116.
- Tribunes, veto of, 2. 3.
- Tribunicium ius, 2. 53.
- Tribuo, 5. 6.
- Tributum, 2. 93.
- Trinum nundinum, 5. 8.
- Trojan horse, 2. 32.
- Tuditanus, Sempronius, 3. 16.
- Tumultus, 5. 31, 53.
- Turranius, C., 3. 25.
- Tuto esse, 1. 9.
- Unctus, 1. 35.
- Uncus, 1. 5.
- Unus, above all, 2. 84.
- Unus for 'aliquis,' 2. 7.
- Ut, after a verb of saying, 2. 25.
- Ut, at the price of, 1. 34.
- Ut ne, 2. 32; 5. 34.
- Uu, 1. 28.
- Vacatio, 5. 31, 53.
- Vaccillo, 3. 31.
- Varro, M. Terentius, 2. 103, 105.
- Vectigales agri, 2. 101.

## INDEX

- |                             |                                 |
|-----------------------------|---------------------------------|
| Vectigales equi, 2. 62.     | Veterans, lands assigned to; 1. |
| Velia, 1. 9.                | 6; 2. 59; wished for peace, 1.  |
| Verb omitted, 2. 48; 5. 31. | 31.                             |
| Verecundus, 5. 7.           | Veto of tribunes, 2. 3.         |
| Veteri, 5. 48.              | Vexillum tollere, 2. 102.       |
| Versus populi, 1. 36.       | Visidius, L., 7. 24.            |
| Vesperus, 2. 77.            | Vitiosus, 3. 9.                 |
| Vestibulum, 2. 68.          | Volumnia, 2. 20, 58.            |

THE END



**OTHER WORKS BY THE SAME EDITOR.**

---

**CICERO. In Q. Caecilium Divinatio, and In C. Verrem Actio Prima.** With Introduction and Notes, by J. R. KING, M.A. Extra fcap. 8vo, limp, 1s. 6d.

**CICERO. Select Orations (for Schools). In Verrem Actio Prima. De imperio Gn. Pompeii. Pro Archia. Philippica IX.** With Introduction and Notes, by J. R. KING, M.A. *Second Edition.* Extra fcap. 8vo, 2s. 6d.

CLARENDON PRESS, OXFORD

FORTHCOMING EDUCATIONAL WORKS

(JANUARY 1899)

DEMOSTHENES. ORATION ON THE  
CROWN

*WITH INTRODUCTION AND NOTES*

By EVELYN ABBOTT, M.A., LL.D., AND P. E. MATHESON, M.A.

Part I.—Introduction and Text. Part II.—Notes

HELPS, HINTS, AND EXERCISES  
FOR GREEK VERSE COMPOSITION

*COLLECTED AND ARRANGED*

By C. E. LAURENCE, M.A.

PEMBROKE COLLEGE, CAMBRIDGE

\*.\* *A Key to the above, for Teachers only, is also in preparation*

AN INTRODUCTION TO GREEK  
SCULPTURE

By L. E. UPCOTT, M.A.

LATE SCHOLAR OF CORPUS CHRISTI COLLEGE, OXFORD  
ASSISTANT MASTER IN MARLBOROUGH COLLEGE

Second Edition, Revised, Crown 8vo, cloth, 4s. 6d.

MARCUS TULLIUS CICERO  
PHILIPPIC ORATIONS I, II, III, V, VII

*WITH ENGLISH NOTES*

By JOHN R. KING, M.A.

FELLOW AND TUTOR OF ORIEL COLLEGE, OXFORD

Part I.—Text and Introduction. Part II.—Notes

(P.T.O.)

**Forthcoming Educational Works (*continued*)**

---

**DEMONSTRATIONS IN LATIN  
ELEGIAC VERSE**

By W. H. D. ROUSE, M.A.

FORMERLY FELLOW OF CHRIST'S COLLEGE, CAMBRIDGE  
AND A MASTER AT RUGBY SCHOOL

**Crown 8vo, cloth, 4s. 6d.**

**THE 'JUNIOR' EUCLID. BOOKS I AND II**

By S. W. FINN, M.A.

HEADMASTER OF SANDBACH SCHOOL; FORMERLY FOUNDATION SCHOLAR OF  
ST. JOHN'S COLLEGE, CAMBRIDGE, AND SENIOR MATHEMATICAL  
MASTER AT BEDFORD COUNTY SCHOOL

**Crown 8vo, 1s. 6d.**

**PRACTICAL WORK IN PHYSICS**

*FOR USE IN SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES*

By W. G. WOOLLCOMBE, M.A. (OXON.), B.Sc. (LOND.)

FELLOW OF THE ROYAL ASTRONOMICAL AND PHYSICAL SOCIETIES  
OF LONDON, SENIOR SCIENCE MASTER IN KING  
EDWARD'S HIGH SCHOOL, BIRMINGHAM

**Part IV.—Magnetism and Electricity (completing the work)**

**Crown 8vo, cloth, price 2s.**

**A MIDDLE HIGH-GERMAN PRIMER**

*WITH GRAMMAR, NOTES, AND GLOSSARY*

By JOSEPH WRIGHT, M.A., PH.D., D.C.L.

DEPUTY PROFESSOR OF COMPARATIVE PHILOLOGY IN THE UNIVERSITY OF OXFORD  
EDITOR OF 'THE ENGLISH DIALECT DICTIONARY'

**Second Edition, Extra Fcap. 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.**

LONDON: HENRY FROWDE,

OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER.

OXFORD: CLARENDON PRESS DEPOSITORY,

116 HIGH STREET.

# Clarendon Press Series.

## Latin Educational Works.

### GRAMMARS, LEXICONS, &c.

- Allen.** *Rudimenta Latina.* Comprising Accidence, and Exercises of a very Elementary Character, for the use of Beginners. By J. BARROW ALLEN, M.A. [Extra fcap. 8vo, 2s.]
- *An Elementary Latin Grammar.* By the same Author. *New Edition, Revised and Enlarged.* [Extra fcap. 8vo, 2s. 6d.]
- *A First Latin Exercise Book.* By the same Author. *Eighth Edition.* [Extra fcap. 8vo, 2s. 6d.]
- *A Second Latin Exercise Book.* By the same Author. *Second Edition.* [Extra fcap. 8vo, 3s. 6d.]
- [A Key to First and Second Latin Exercise Books: for Teachers only, price 5s.]
- Fox and Bromley.** *Models and Exercises in Unseen Translation.* By H. F. FOX, M.A., and T. M. BROMLEY, M.A. [Extra fcap. 8vo, 5s. 6d.]
- [A Key to Passages quoted in the above: for Teachers only, price 6d.]
- Gibson.** *An Introduction to Latin Syntax.* By W. S. GIBSON, M.A. [Extra fcap. 8vo, 2s.]
- Jerram.** *Reddenda Minora.* By C. S. JERRAM, M.A. [Extra fcap. 8vo, 1s. 6d.]
- *Anglice Reddenda. FIRST SERIES.* [Extra fcap. 8vo, 2s. 6d.]
- *Anglice Reddenda. SECOND SERIES.* [Extra fcap. 8vo, 3s.]
- *Anglice Reddenda. THIRD SERIES.* [Extra fcap. 8vo, 3s.]
- Lee-Warner.** *Hints and Helps for Latin Elegiacs.* By H. LEE-WARNER, M.A. [Extra fcap. 8vo, 3s. 6d.]
- [A Key is provided: for Teachers only, price 4s. 6d.]
- Lewis.** *An Elementary Latin Dictionary.* By CHARLTON T. LEWIS, Ph.D. [Square 8vo, 7s. 6d.]
- *A Latin Dictionary for Schools.* By the same Author. [Small 4to, 18s.]
- Lindsay.** *A Short Historical Latin Grammar.* By W. M. LINDSAY, M.A. [Crown 8vo, 5s. 6d.]
- Nunns.** *First Latin Reader.* By T. J. NUNNS, M.A. *Third Edition.* [Extra fcap. 8vo, 2s.]
- Ramsay.** *Latin Prose Composition.* By G. G. RAMSAY, M.A., LL.D. *Fourth Edition.* Extra fcap. 8vo.
- Vol. I. *Syntax, Exercises with Notes, &c., 4s. 6d.*
- Or in two Parts, 2s. 6d. each, viz.
- Part I. *The Simple Sentence.* Part II. *The Compound Sentence.*
- \*. \* A Key to the above, price 5s. net. Supplied to Teachers only, on application to the Secretary, Clarendon Press.
- Vol. II. *Passages of Graduated Difficulty for Translation into Latin together with an Introduction on Continuous Prose, 4s. 6d.*
- Ramsay.** *Latin Prose Versions.* Contributed by various Scholars. Edited by G. G. RAMSAY, M.A., LL.D. [Extra fcap. 8vo, 8s. --]

- Owen and Phillimore.** *Musa Clavda.* Translations into Latin Elegiac Verse. By S. G. OWEN and J. S. PHILLIMORE. [Crown 8vo, paper boards, 3s. 6d.]
- Sargent.** *Easy Passages for Translation into Latin.* By J. Y. SARGENT, M.A. *Seventh Edition.* . . . . . [Extra fcap. 8vo, 2s. 6d.]  
[A Key to this Edition is provided: for Teachers only, price 5s., net.]
- *A Latin Prose Primer.* By the same Author. [Ex. fcap. 8vo, 2s. 6d.]
- 
- King and Cookson.** *The Principles of Sound and Inflection, as illustrated in the Greek and Latin Languages.* By J. E. KING, M.A., and CHRISTOPHER COOKSON, M.A. . . . . [8vo, 18s.]
- *An Introduction to the Comparative Grammar of Greek and Latin.* By the same Authors. . . . . [Crown 8vo, 5s. 6d.]
- Papillon.** *A Manual of Comparative Philology.* By T. L. PAPILLON, M.A. *Third Edition.* . . . . . [Crown 8vo, 6s.]
- 
- Caesar.** *The Commentaries (for Schools).* With Notes and Maps. By CHARLES E. MOBERLY, M.A.  
*The Gallic War. New Edition.* Extra fcap. 8vo—  
Books I and II, 2s.; I-III, 2s.; III-V, 2s. 6d.; VI-VIII, 3s. 6d.  
*The Civil War. Second Edition.* . . . . . [Extra fcap. 8vo, 3s. 6d.]
- Catullus Veronensis.** *Carmina Selecta, secundum recognitionem* ROBINSON ELLIS, A.M. . . . . [Extra fcap. 8vo, 3s. 6d.]
- Cicero.** *Selection of Interesting and Descriptive Passages.* With Notes. By HENRY WALFORD, M.A. In three Parts. *Third Edition.* . . . . [Extra fcap. 8vo, 4s. 6d.]
- Part I. *Anecdotes from Grecian and Roman History.* . . . . [limp, 1s. 6d.]  
Part II. *Omens and Dreams; Beauties of Nature.* . . . . [ " 1s. 6d.]  
Part III. *Rome's Rule of her Provinces.* . . . . [ " 1s. 6d.]
- *De Amicitia.* With Introduction and Notes. By ST. GEORGE STOCK, M.A. . . . . [Extra fcap. 8vo, 3s.]
- *De Senectute.* With Introduction and Notes. By LEONARD HUXLEY, B.A. In one or two Parts. . . . . [Extra fcap. 8vo, 2s.]
- *Pro Cluentio.* With Introduction and Notes. By W. RAMSAY, M.A. Edited by G. G. RAMSAY, M.A. *Second Edition.* [Extra fcap. 8vo, 3s. 6d.]
- *Pro Marcello, pro Ligario, pro Rege Deiotaro.* With Introduction and Notes. By W. Y. FAUSSET, M.A. . . . . [Extra fcap. 8vo, 2s. 6d.]
- *Pro Milone.* With Notes, &c. By A. B. POYNTON, M.A. . . . . [Extra fcap. 8vo, 2s. 6d.]
- *Pro Roscio.* With Introduction and Notes. By ST. GEORGE STOCK, M.A. . . . . [Extra fcap. 8vo, 3s. 6d.]
- *Select Orations (for Schools). In Verrem Actio Prima. De Imperio Gn. Pompeii. Pro Archia. Philippica IX.* With Introduction and Notes. By J. R. KING, M.A. *Second Edition.* . . . . [Extra fcap. 8vo, 2s. 6d.]
- *In Q. Caecilium Divinatio and In C. Verrem Actio Prima.* With Introduction and Notes. By J. R. KING, M.A. [Extra fcap. 8vo, 1s. 6d.]
- *Speeches against Catilina.* With Introduction and Notes. By E. A. URCOTT, M.A. *Second Edition.* . . . . [Extra fcap. 8vo, 2s. 6d.]

- Cicero. Philippic Orations.** With Notes, &c., by J. R. KING, M.A.  
*Second Edition.* . . . . . [8vo, xos. 6d.]
- *Selected Letters* (for Schools). With Notes. By C. E. PRICHARD, M.A., and E. R. BERNARD, M.A. *Second Edition.*  
 . . . . . [Extra fcap. 8vo, 3s.]
- *Select Letters.* With English Introductions, Notes, and Appendices. By ALBERT WATSON, M.A. *Fourth Edition.* . . . [8vo, 18s.]
- *Select Letters.* Text. By the same Editor. *Second Edition.* . . . [Extra fcap. 8vo, 4s.]
- Early Roman Poetry. Selected Fragments.** With Introduction and Notes. By W. W. MERRY, D.D. . . . . [Crown 8vo, 6s. 6d.]
- Horace.** With a Commentary. Volume I. *The Odes, Carmen Seculare, and Epodes.* By EDWARD C. WICKHAM, D.D. *New Edition.*  
 . . . . . [Extra fcap. 8vo, 6s.]
- *Odes, Book I.* By the same Editor. . . . [Extra fcap. 8vo, 2s.]
- *Selected Odes.* With Notes for the use of a Fifth Form. By the same Editor. . . . . [Extra fcap. 8vo, 2s.]
- *The Complete Works.* By the same Editor.  
 . . . . . [On writing-paper, 32mo, 3s. 6d.; on India paper, 5s.]
- Juvenal. XIII Satires.** Edited, with Introduction, Notes, &c., by C. H. PEARSON, M.A., and H. A. STRONG, M.A. *Second Edition.* [Crown 8vo, 9s.]
- Livy. Selections** (for Schools). With Notes and Maps. By H. LEE WARNER, M.A. . . . . [Extra fcap. 8vo.]
- Part I. *The Caudine Disaster.* . . . . [limp, 1s. 6d.]
- Part II. *Hannibal's Campaign in Italy.* . . . . [ " 1s. 6d.]
- Part III. *The Macedonian War.* . . . . [ " 1s. 6d.]
- *Book I.* With Introduction, Historical Examination, and Notes. By J. R. SEELEY, M.A. *Third Edition.* . . . . [8vo, 6s.]
- *Books V—VII.* With Introduction and Notes. By A. R. CLUER, B.A. *Second Edition.* Revised by P. E. MATHESON, M.A. [Extra fcap. 8vo, 5s.]
- *Book V, 2s. 6d.; Book VII, 2s.* By the same Editors.
- *Books XXI—XXIII.* With Introduction, Notes, and Maps. By M. T. TATHAM, M.A. *Second Edition.* . . . [Extra fcap. 8vo, 5s.]
- *Book XXI.* By the same Editor. . . . [Extra fcap. 8vo, 2s. 6d.]
- *Book XXII.* By the same Editor. . . . [Extra fcap. 8vo, 2s. 6d.]
- Nepos.** With Notes. By OSCAR BROWNING, M.A. *Third Edition.* Revised by W. R. INGE, M.A. . . . [Extra fcap. 8vo, 3s.]
- *Lives from. Miltiades, Themistocles, Pausanias.* With Notes, Maps, Vocabularies, and English Exercises. By JOHN BARROW ALLEN, M.A.  
 . . . . . [Extra fcap. 8vo, 1s. 6d.]
- Ovid. Selections** (for the use of Schools). With Introductions and Notes, and an Appendix on the Roman Calendar. By W. RAMSAY, M.A. Edited by G. G. RAMSAY, M.A. *Third Edition.* . . [Extra fcap. 8vo, 5s. 6d.]
- *Tristia, Book I.* The Text revised, with an Introduction and Notes. By S. G. OWEN, B.A. *Second Edition.* . . [Extra fcap. 8vo, 3s. 6d.]
- *Tristia, Book III.* With Introduction and Notes. By the same Editor. . . . . [Extra fcap. 8vo, 2s.]

- Persius.** *The Satires.* With Translation and Commentary by J. CONINGTON, M.A., edited by H. NETTLESHIP, M.A. *Third Edition.* [8vo, 8s. 6d.]
- Plautus.** *Captivi.* With Introduction and Notes. By W. M. LINDSAY, M.A. . . . . [Extra fcap. 8vo, 2s. 6d.]
- *Trinummus.* With Notes and Introductions. By C. E. FREEMAN, M.A., and A. SLOMAN, M.A. . . . . [Extra fcap. 8vo, 3s.]
- Pliny.** *Selected Letters* (for Schools). By C. E. PRICHARD, M.A., and E. R. BERNARD, M.A. *Third Edition.* . . . . [Extra fcap. 8vo, 3s.]
- Quintilian.** *Institutionis Oratoriae Liber X.* Edited by W. PETERSON, M.A. . . . . [Extra fcap. 8vo, 3s. 6d.]
- Sallust.** *Bellum Catilinarium and Jugurthinum.* With Introduction and Notes, by W. W. CAPES, M.A. . . . . [Extra fcap. 8vo, 4s. 6d.]
- Tacitus.** *The Annals.* Books I—IV. Edited, with Introduction and Notes for the use of Schools and Junior Students, by H. FURNEAUX, M.A. . . . . [Extra fcap. 8vo, 5s.]
- *The Annals.* Book I. By the same Editor. . . . . [limp, 2s.]
- *The Annals.* (Text only). . . . . [Crown 8vo, 6s.]
- Terence.** *Adelphi.* With Notes and Introductions. By A. SLOMAN, M.A. . . . . [Extra fcap. 8vo, 3s.]
- *Andria.* With Notes and Introductions. By C. E. FREEMAN, M.A., and A. SLOMAN, M.A. *Second Edition.* . . . . [Extra fcap. 8vo, 3s.]
- *Phormio.* With Notes and Introductions. By A. SLOMAN, M.A. . . . . [Extra fcap. 8vo, 3s.]
- Tibullus and Propertius.** *Selections.* Edited, with Introduction and Notes, by G. G. RAMSAY, M.A. *Second Edition.* . . . . [Extra fcap. 8vo, 6s.]
- Virgil.** With an Introduction and Notes. By T. L. PAPILLON, M.A., and A. E. HAIGH, M.A. . . . . [Crown 8vo, 2 vols., cloth, price 6s. each, or in stiff covers, 3s. 6d. each.]
- *The Text, including the Minor Works.* . . . . [On writing-paper, 32mo, 3s. 6d.; on India paper, 5s.]
- *Aeneid.* With Introduction and Notes, by the same Editors. In Four Parts. . . . . [Crown 8vo, 2s. each.]
- *Aeneid I.* With Introduction and Notes, by C. S. JERRAM, M.A. . . . . [Extra fcap. 8vo, limp, 1s. 6d.]
- *Aeneid IX.* Edited, with Introduction and Notes, by A. E. HAIGH, M.A. . . . . [Extra fcap. 8vo, limp, 1s. 6d. In two Parts, 2s.]
- *Bucolics.* With Introduction and Notes, by C. S. JERRAM, M.A. . . . . [Extra fcap. 8vo, 2s. 6d.]
- *Bucolics and Georgics.* By T. L. PAPILLON, M.A., and A. E. HAIGH, M.A. . . . . [Crown 8vo, 2s. 6d.]
- *Georgics.* Books I, II. By C. S. JERRAM, M.A. [Extra fcap. 8vo, 2s. 6d.]
- *Georgics.* Books III, IV. By the same Editor. [Extra fcap. 8vo, 2s. 6d.]

Oxford

AT THE CLARENDON PRESS

London, Edinburgh, and New York

HENRY FROWDE







7







3 2044 020 314 555

**THE BORROWER WILL BE CHARGED  
AN OVERDUE FEE IF THIS BOOK IS  
NOT RETURNED TO THE LIBRARY ON  
OR BEFORE THE LAST DATE STAMPED  
BELOW. NON-RECEIPT OF OVERDUE  
NOTICES DOES NOT EXEMPT THE  
BORROWER FROM OVERDUE FEES.**

**Harvard College Widener Library  
Cambridge, MA 02138 (617) 495-2413**

